

CUMULATIVE INDEX  
NORTH DAKOTA HISTORICAL QUARTERLY  
VOLUMES 1-11  
1926 - 1944

**A**

*A'Rafting on the Mississipp'* (Russell), rev. of, 3:220-222  
A-wach-ha-wa village, of the Hidatsas, 2:5, 6  
Abandonment of the military posts, question of, 5:248, 249  
Abbey Lake, 1.3:38  
Abbott, Johnston, rev. of, 3:218-219; Lawrence, speaker, 1.1:50  
Abe Collins Ranch, 8:298  
Abell, E. R., 2:109, 111, 113; 3:176; 9:74  
Abercrombie, N.Dak., 1.3: 34, 39; 1.4:6, 7, 71; 2:54, 106, 251, 255; 3:173  
Abercrombie State Park, 4:57  
Aberdeen, D.T., 1.3:57, 4:94, 96  
*Abraham Lincoln, the Prairie Years* (Sandburg), rev. of, 1.2:77  
*Abstracts in History from Dissertations for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy . . . University of Iowa*, rev. of, 7:181-182  
Acker, I. A., 1.2:71  
"Across the Plains in 1863-1865, Being the Journal kept by William H. Clandening of Walkertin, Upper Canada, now Ontario, Canada," 2:247-272  
Adair, Capt., 1.3:47  
Adams, Andy, rev. of, 2:148-149; August, 121; Capt. E. G., editor, 1.3:72; Capt. E. J., 6:224; James Truslow, rev. of, 6:177-178; John, soldier from the Ninth infantry, 4:188, 266; letters of, 266-270  
*Adams County Record*, 1.4:69  
"Address at the Dedication of the Memorial on Butte St. Paul," 8:284-294  
Adehemar, trader, 3:25, 29  
"Advent of the American Indian into North Dakota, The," 6:210-220  
Agricultural fairs, as immigration tool, 7:19  
AHA brand, 1.1:1, 10  
Ahrens, Sargeant, 1.2:39, 40  
Ainse, Joseph, trader, 3:8, 9, 10  
Aird, George, trader, 3:22; James, trader, 12n, 15, 22, 24, 25, 29, 35, 39, 91, 185

Aiton, Arthur S., review by, 6:245  
Alaska, purchase of, 6:6, 7, 15  
Albanel, Father Charles, 5:200  
Albert Lea, Minn., 1.3:25  
Albrecht, Fred, 2:143  
Alderman, John, 1.1:72  
Aldrich, Bess Streeter, rev. of, 3:152-153; Richard, speaker, 1.1:52  
Aldrich, Vernice M., articles by, 1.1:49-54, 1.4:41-45; 2:30-52, 217-219; reviews by, 1.1:69-70, 1.1:70-71, 1.2:76-77, 1.2:77, 1.3:78, 1.3:78-79, 1.3:79, 1.3:80, 1.4:77, 1.4:77-78; 2:230, 230-231, 231, 231-232, 232-233, 274; 3:77, 150, 150-151, 151-152, 152, 152-153, 220-222, 223, 223-224; 4:66, 66-67, 67, 148, 200, 200, 201, 201, 202, 202, 274, 275, 275-276, 276, 277-278; 8:220-221; 10:208; 11:221, 221-222  
Alexander, Dr. Hartley B., 4:248  
Alexander township, Pierce County, 2:45  
Alexandria, Minn., 1.4:9; 4:83; market in 1871, 5:28  
Algonquin Indians, 6:217; language, 2:31  
Alkali Station, 2:271  
Allanson, George, 3:14  
Allard, Sister, 5:165  
Allegheny River, 2:217  
Allen and Chase stage company, 6:46, 47  
Allen, Capt. William, 5:206, 207, 211, 212; Alvaren, 6:46, 49; Walter, 273; J. M., 7:117, 118  
Allison Peace Commission, 5:84, 88  
Allord, Mrs. Olive, pioneer, 2:228  
Allouez, Father, 10:148  
*Alpha*, steamboat, 1.2:69; 1.3:59; 2:115, 118, 215; 3:178, 180; 9:77, 81  
*Alsop*, steamboat, 2:213  
Alsop, W. S., 2:214  
*Alton*, steamboat, 3:276  
Alum Springs, stagecoach stop, 7:45  
Amachawi-Hidatsa village, 4:35  
Amahami village site, near Stanton, N.Dak., 11:9, 61, 62, 74, 113  
*America Challenged* (Carr), rev. of, 3:223-224  
*America Moves West* (Riegel), rev. of, 5:182-183

- American annexation of the British Northwest, 5:49, 50, 51, 52; 6:6, 7, 9-19, 22-28, 30-35, 40; sentiment in Red River settlement toward, 6:7, 9, 10, 11, 16, 19, 23-25, 31-41, 123, 135
- American Creek, 3:238
- American element, in British Columbia, 6:18; in Red River settlement, 11, 18; in Saskatchewan, 18
- American Express Company, 6:44, 51
- American Farming and Food*, by Finlay Dun, excerpt from, 7:96-113
- American Fur Company, 1.1:22, 51; 1.2:41, 74; 1.3:13; 2:53, 85; 3:23, 159, 185n, 229, 265, 268, 277, 278, 284, 295; 4:21, 49, 51, 73; 5:5; 6:202, 203, 204; 7:90-92; establishment of, 10:164, 168
- American Good Will Association, 1.1:50
- American Historical Review*, 1.2:71; 1.3:73
- American Indian, North, South, and Central America, The* (Verrill), rev. of, 1.4:75-76
- American Indians and Their Music* (Densmore), rev. of, 1.3:76-77
- American Indians, origins of, 11:160-173
- American Influences on Canadian Government* (Munro), rev. of, 5:259
- American Legion, 4:59
- American Ornithologists Union, 1.4:36
- American Ornithology*, by Alexander Wilson, 1.4:36
- American Songbag, The* (Sandburg), rev. of, 2:230-231
- Amerinds. *See* American Indians.
- Amherstberg, 3:86, 94, 97
- Amidon, Charles Fremont, early family history of, 8:83-86; attending Hamilton Colelge, 86-88; teaching career, 88; legal training, 88; federal district court judge appointment, 88; on jury duty, 89; on workmen's compensation, 90-91; reforming rules of procedure, 92; Gyrtl case, 93-94; *U.S. vs. Allen*, 96-96; Railway Shopmen's Strike of 1922, 96-97; ruling on Espionage Act in World War I, 97-99; tributes in his retirement and death, 99-100; **opp.** 83; eulogy by, 9:217
- Amidon, Judge B., and his son, murdered, 7:118,
- Amity, Ore., 4:112, 114
- Amlot, Joseph, 2:215
- Ammond, Frank, river captain, 1.2:69
- Amnesty, question of for Red River insurgents, 5:50; 6:29, 117, 121-129, 131, 139-145
- Among the Indians*, excerpt on buffalo hunting published, 2:23-29
- Anchor City, 5:98
- And Still the Waters Run* (Debo), rev. of, 8:219-220
- Anderberg, Andrew, pioneer, 3:145
- Anders, John Olson, review by, 6:253; rev. of, 7:183
- Anderson, Dick, 1.1:76; Rev. Bersvend, 1.3:21; Meriwether Lewis, speaker, 1.4:72; Sarah, 1.4:72; H. D., 2:213; A., 3:290; George, trader, 22; Thomas G., trader, 22, 25, 39, 91, 112, 114, 115, 120, 121, 122; Ben, 5:83; Capt. Thomas G., English trader, 7:88; Bishop, 9:111; Capt. Joseph, 10:24, 34, 35, 44n. 103, 84, 94
- André, Father, 5:159
- Andrew Ackley, at Fort Berthold, 10:13, 24, 28, 41n. 72
- Andrew Smith Farm site, 11:94
- Andy Breaks Trail*, rev. of, 3:218-219
- Ange, Harriet L., granddaughter of Robert Dickson, 3:203; Henry, great-grandson of RD, 203, 199n; Howard, great-grandson of RD, 203; Mary, RD's daughter 199n, 203; Nicholas, grandson of RD, 203; Silas, great-grandson of RD, 203; Thomas, grandson of RD, 203
- Anglo-French rivalry, in the fur trade on Hudson Bay, 5:198, 218; as the first phase of the Second Hundred Years War, 197, 218
- Anhnaway Indians, 4:176, 221
- Animals and plants at Pembina, 1807-1808, 5:243, 245
- Annamoose Progress, 2:143
- Annexation of Canada, America, 6:5, 6, 7, 13, 14
- Anoka, Minn., 2:226; description of, 6:233
- Anson Northrup*, Red River steamboat, 1.2:69; 2:101, 102, 104-109, 215; 3:173, 174, 175; 6:47, 48, 236, 237; 9:27, 29, 69, 74
- Antelope, barge, 4:8, 50
- Antelope, sightings of, 7:44
- Antelope, stagecoach stop, 7:44
- Antelope Valley, 1.3:23, 24
- Anthropological theories about the origins of man, 11:160-173
- Anti-Missourians, 1.3:22
- Ants, descriptions of all subspecies in North Dakota, 11:238-270
- "Ants of North Dakota, The," 11:231-271
- Apache Indians, 2:157
- Appel, Livia, rev. of, 7:230-231
- Apple Creek, 1.4:27; 4:211, 212, 215, 221; 10:9, 38n. 51; expedition to, 103-105; Van Ostrand's visit to, 109-110; site at, 11:81
- Appointment Papers, in Dept. of Interior archives, 11:211
- Arbre Croche, 3:30
- Arbuckle, F. M., 2:215; George W., 2:215
- Archaic Mandan period, 11:53-54; sites of, 75-77, 79, 81, 85, 118-121
- "Archbishop Tache and the Beginnings of Manitoba," 6:107-146
- Archeology, study of, 4:63; of the Great Plains, analysis of, 7:150-161
- Archibald, Adams G., Lt. Gov. of Manitoba, 6:34, 39,

127, 132, 133, 135, 136, 137, 138  
 Arconge, Helen, Dickson's daughter, 3:199n, 202;  
 Moses, 199n, 202; Moses, of the American Fur  
 Company, 5:82  
 Arctic Towhee, observed by Audubon, 10:65  
 Arett, W., 1.1:55, 56  
 Argus Printing House, 6:230  
 Ariel, steamboat, 5:108, 109  
 "Arikara and Cheyenne Earth Lodge Sites," 8:157-  
 166  
 "Arikara Ceremonials," 4:247-265  
 Arikara Indians: 1.1:20, 51; 1.2:36-40, 45, 49, 50;  
 1.3:11, 46; 1.4:7; 2:10, 12, 18, 19, 21, 22, 54,  
 62, 145, 241; villages of, 2:9, 21, 242; 3:15, 50,  
 51, 54, 55, 57, 58, 59, 270; 4:6, 7, 9, 12, 24, 30-  
 32, 46, 74, 103, 167-170, 174-176, 181-184,  
 207-215, 218-225, 230, 234, 240, 247, 251; corn  
 of, 73; priesthood of, 248; villages of, 6, 9, 30,  
 31, 46-48, 174, 181-183, 208, 221; 5:38, 43, 48,  
 159, 233; 6:69, 81, 216, 217, 219, 294;  
 archeological evidence of, 7:151, 153; earth  
 lodges of, 8:157-159; pottery and material  
 culture of, 157-159; near Fort Berthold, 10:12-  
 46; 83-124; archeological record of, 11:9, 11,  
 40-46  
 Arikara scouts, 6:69, 75  
 Arikara War of 1823, 5:233, 234, 235, 237; 6:208  
 Arlington Heights, 1.2:30  
 Armstrong, Charles, 1.1:55; Alma, teacher, 2:58;  
 Capt. William, 4:10, 17-46; M. K., 5:74, 76;  
 early settler, 7:125, 134  
 "Army Fort of the Frontier, 1860-1870, The," 2:155-  
 167  
*Army Fort of the Frontier, The* (Welty), rev. of, 2:155  
 Arneson, E., 2:213  
 Arnett, H. A., rancher, 8:299  
 Arnold, Capt., 1.3:39; 1.4:7  
 Arp, Ben, 1.1:58  
 Arthur, Chester A., 1.1:6  
 Arzberger site, S.Dak., pottery found at, 11:44  
 Ashcreek, 1.1:17  
 Ashdown, J. H., 2:115, 207  
 Ashland, Neb., 1.3:57  
 Ashley, D.T., center of Norwegian settlement in  
 McIntosh County, 5:35  
 Ashley, Gen. William Henry, 1.1:70 ;4:6, 8, 35, 42-  
 54, 209; 5:233; 6:204  
 Ashley's old fort, 4:41  
 Ashmun, Geo. C., 1.1:71  
 Ashton, D.T., 4:96 97  
 Askin, John, Jr., 3:88  
 Assiniboia, Council of, 6:109, 111  
 Assiniboia, District of, 1.4:50; 6:9  
 Assiniboine Indians, 1.1:51; 1.4:33, 50; 2:18, 47, 53,

108, 172, 199, 259; language of, 51; 3:270; 4:45,  
 46, 73, 74, 76, 175, 221; 5:156; 6:218; La  
 Verendrye visit to, 8:248-253; at St. Joseph,  
 9:73  
 Assiniboine River, 1.4:49, 50, 51; 2:34, 46, 108, 118,  
 170, 171, 199, 206  
 Assiniboine, steamboat, 3:160, 269  
 Assiniboine trail, 1.3:35  
 Astor, John Jacob, 1.1:52, 53; 3:29, 37, 184; 4:18, 49;  
 and his rivalry with the Northwest Company,  
 5:5-13; 6:203  
 Astor Medal facsimiles, 1.1:49  
 Astor overland expedition to Oregon, 6:292  
 Astoria, Ore., 1.1:52, 1.4:15; 5:8, 10, 11, 237;  
 campaign by Astorians, 5, 6  
 Astronomical events at Pembina, 1807-1808, 5:246,  
 247  
 Atcheson, Lt. George, 10:94, 120n. 130  
 Atkins, \_\_\_\_\_, trader, 1.1:36  
 Atkinson, Dick, 1.1:36; Capt. Geo., 1.3:39; Gen.  
 Henry, 4:5-56; Col. Henry, 5:211, 224-228, 232,  
 233; expedition of 1825, 238  
 Atlanta, Ga., 1.2:64  
 Atwood-Stone company, 2:213  
 Aubert, Father, 2:46  
 Audubon, John J., naturalist and painter, 4:180, 183;  
 10:63-82; failings as a botanist, 77-80  
 "Audubon's Journey Up the Missouri River 1843,"  
 10:63-82  
 Augsburg Seminary, 1.3:16, 17  
 Augur, Gen. C. C., 6:266  
 Aurland, Carl, 2:228  
 Austin, Horace, Minnesota governor, 1.4:5  
 Averill, Lt. Col., and detachment, 1.3:34, 39; 1.4:7,  
 9; Lt. Col. John, 5:110, 112  
 Awachawa village, 1.1:21  
 Axby, Capt. Eli G., 6:78, 79  
 Aymond, A., 2:214; Frank, 214

## B

Babcock, Dr. K. C., 4:105; Willoughby M., director of  
 the Minnesota Historical Survey, report by,  
 5:100-102; review by, 6:326-327; article by,  
 7:82-93  
 Baby Mine, 4:84  
 Bachman, Rev. John, 10:72; as observer of wildlife,  
 63, 73-54  
 Back, Henry S., 2:129, 181, 133  
*Background of Swedish Immigration, The* (Janson), rev.  
 of, 6:253  
 Bacon and Kerrs, ranchers, 8:299  
 Baconn, George, 1.1:58, 59

Bad Axe River, 4:7  
 Bad Gun, Mandan chief, 10:113, 123n. 150  
 Bad Water site, 11:98  
 Badlands of the Little Missouri, 1.1:5, 9, 16, 19, 22, 23, 25, 26; 1.3:50, 53, 55; ranching in, 1.1:3-15; 2:55; Rosser's party in, 10:50-51  
 Bagley, Judge Horace, 1.2:71, 72; rev. by, 1.1:67; 2:53  
 Bagman, 4:245  
 Bagnell site, 11:109  
 Baie du Febvre, 2:30  
 Bailey, Vernon, *Journal of Mammalogy*, Vol. I., 2:184; biological survey of, 11:231; Governor, 5:200  
 Bailly, Alexis, 3:193  
 Baird, Spencer Fullerton, 10:64  
 Baird's Sparrow, observed by Audubon, 10:70, 72  
 Bairstown, 1.1:39  
 Baker, Col. James A., 1.3:32; Isaac P., steamboat captain, 3:169; I. G., & Co., 283; Jim, 6:68  
 Baker's Prairie (Prairie a Fournier), 2:31  
 Balcom, Harry, 1.3:39  
 Bald Hills, 2:120  
 Bald Hills Creek, 2:122, 124  
 Baldwin, Charles, 4:58; Agnes, murder trial of, 9:212-213  
 Ball, Col. W. F., 4:58  
*Ballads and Songs of the Shanty-Boy* (Rickaby), rev. of, 1.4:77  
 Balran, sutler, 4:233  
 Baltimore (Glasston), N.Dak., 2:141  
 Baltimore, Md., 1.2:19  
 Bangs, A. W., Grand Forks attorney, 9:207; Tracy R., 207, 217; George Burr, 207; Philip, 207  
 Banjo Creek, 2:250  
 Bank of Missouri, 5:229  
 Banks, Frank, 1.1:55, 56, 59; rancher, 8:299; Gen. N. P., 5:50, 108, 6:6, 14, 35  
 Bankston, \_\_\_\_\_, camp cook, 1.1:5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 13, 15  
 Bannatyne, A. G. B., 2:115, 207; 9:78  
*Banner State*, steamboat, 3:277  
 Banning, Capt. William and George Hugh Banning, rev. of, 4:276-277  
 Bannock City, 2:264, 269; gold fields near, 1.3:74  
 Bannock, Ida., 2:96  
 Baptiste Pierre site, 11:90  
 Bardstown, Ken., 1.2:34  
 Baret site, 11:98  
 Baril, Camil, Bottineau County commissioner, 9:8  
 Barker, E. D., 6:227, 230  
 Barnard, Rev. Alonzo, 6:221  
 Barnes County, 2:120, 121; 4:85  
 Barnes County Pioneer Club, 1.1:72; 1.4:69, 2:140  
 Barnes, Ira, 1.1:72; George S., 7:107  
 Barnum, \_\_\_\_\_, homesteaders, 7:206, 207, 212  
 Barrett, Capt., 2:111; David, 215  
 Barthe, Louis, 3:106n  
 Bartlett, N.Dak., 1.1:71  
 Barton, Lt. \_\_\_\_\_, 2:128  
 Baseball, at Fort Berthold, 10:14-16, 114-118  
*Batchelor*, steamboat, 1.2:69  
 Bates, Charles, 3:184; Frederick, 33, 38, 39; 49n  
 Bathurst, Lord, 3:111n, 123  
 Battle Creek site, 11:9, 42  
 Battle Lake, Minn., 1.3:19; 2:238  
 Battle of Arkansas Post, 4:190  
 Battle of Fredericksburg, news of, 5:108, 109  
 Battle of the Little Bighorn, 1.3:46, battle of, 2:55; 4:163, 165; 5:88; 6:58, 68, 69, 187, 188, 193-200; number involved in, 196, 197; weapons used in, 197-198; Reynolds at, 7:73, 79-81; 8:104; 10:190  
 Baye St. Paul, 2:31, 32, 33, 34, 38, 46, 50  
 Bayne, Col. Edward, 3:95, 112n  
*Beach Advance*, 3:73  
 Beadle, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:132  
 Beadle County, 4:94  
 Beal, Henry, 1.1:72  
 Bear, Alfred, Arikara Indian, 3:62  
 Bear band of Arikara, 3:54  
 Bear Butte, 1.3:50; stagecoach stop, 7:45  
 Bear Creek, 1.1:26  
 Bear Den Hill (Matoti) 1.4:7, 10  
 Bear, Gabriel, request for immigration house, 7:16  
 Bear Lake, 2:211  
 Bear Robe, Indian chief, 4:218  
 Bear's Belly, Arikara Indian, 3:62, 64  
 Bear's Rib, Hunkpapa chief, 4:74, 10:182-183  
 Beauchamp, \_\_\_\_\_, trader, 4:169, 170; Peter, 223, 228, 229, 10:12, 15, 26, 31, 32, 40n. 65; Jake, interpreter, 5:39  
 Beaufort, S.C., 4:133, 137  
*Beaver*, boat, 4:12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 23, 24, 26, 30, 42, 44, 45, 48, 49, 50  
 Beaver Club of Montreal, 3:5, 12, 37  
 Beaver Creek, 1.1:18, 2:263, 4:214; archeological work on, 7:156  
 Beaver, T. J. Holt, 1.4:6  
 Bechtel, A., 2:142  
 Beck, Richard, Pall Thorlakson, and Ami Magnusson, article by, 6:6:150-164  
 Beck, Richard, review by, 8:224-225  
 Becker, Lt. \_\_\_\_\_, 2:111  
 Beckett & Foote, 3:290  
 Beckworth, James P., 3:211  
 Bede Uses His Arrow site, 11:91  
 Beebe, Mrs. R. R., 4:198  
 Beede, Dr., 9:176, 11:89

Beede, Margaret, rev. by, 1.2:77-78; reviews by, 9:283-284, 10:264-266  
*Before the Covered Wagon* (Parrish), rev. of, 6:93-94  
 Begg (author), 6:35, 38, 41; Alexander, 9:100  
 Beisegel (Bicycle) Creek, 2:55  
 Beisigl Brothers, ranchers, 8:299  
 Belcher's Ford, 4:85  
 Belcourt, Father George Antoine, 1.4:69; 2:30-40, 46-52, 55; 5:153-158; and the Hudson's Bay Co. difficulties 155, 156; missionary work in Bottineau County, 8:284-294; 9:108  
 Belcourt, N.Dak., 2:123  
 Belden, John P., 7:30  
 Belden, Peoge P. (the White Chief), 6:68, 73, 74  
 Belfield, N.Dak., 1.1:56, 3:251, 4:89  
 Belk, H. M., river captain, 1.2:69, Capt. J. M., 3:214  
 Belknap, Secretary of War, 2:60  
 Bell, Dr. Charles N., speaker, 1.1:49; J. L., 1.2:71; Capt. Edwin, 2:106, 3:174; Peter, 3:98; John, 4:57; Capt. Edwin, 9:71; John G., taxidermist, 10:64  
 Bell's Vireo, observed by Audubon, 10:65, 72  
 Belle, Fontaine, 4:55; 5:220, 223-226, 230  
 Belle Fourche River, 7:45  
 Belle Plain, Ia., 1.3:57  
 Bellows, Walker, and company, 1.3:50, 52  
 Belmont (Frog Point), 2:204; 3:173, 233  
 Beloit, D.T., 4:82  
 Bem, Frank, immigration agent, 7:6  
 Bemis, Joseph G., 6:303, 311-318  
 Ben Standing Soldier site, 11:90  
 Bennet, Maj., 6:304  
 Bennett Creek, 1.1:18, 2:55  
 Benoit, Don, 2:32  
 Benson, Alfred, 1.1:32; Alonzo, 1.1:77; Sarah Lena, 1.4:73; Sarah Philena, 1.4:73; B. W., general land agent at Valley City, 5:31  
 Benson County, 2:57  
 Benson, Minn., 2:114  
 Benson, William, business partner of Charles Shafer, 8:175  
 Benstead, C. R., rev. of, 4:276  
 Benteen, Capt. F. W., 4:236, 6:194, 196; 7:79  
 Bently, Viola, great-granddaughter of Dickson, 3:15, 203  
 Benton Barracks, 2:218  
*Benton*, steamboat, 1.2:69  
 Benton, Thomas Hart, 5:227, 237  
 Benz, Agnes, archeological finds of, 7:157  
 Benz Ranch, probable archeological site, 11:77-78  
 Berdache, death of, 10:90, 120n. 127  
 Bergman, Red. F. J., 6:152  
 Bergmann, Jon, 6:158  
 Bergquist, Francis, 2:201  
 Bernard Schmidt site, 11:97  
 Bernjer, 6:133  
 Berry and Boyce company, 1.1:29  
 Bertel, John, 6:154  
*Bertha*, steamboat, 3:167  
 Berthelot, trader, 3:185n  
 Berthold Indian village, 1.1:21, 4:219  
 Beulah site, 11:111  
*Beyond the Law* (Linderman), rev. of, 7:232  
 Bicycle (Biecigal) creek, 1.1:18  
 Bierline, Sam, rancher, 8:299  
 Biesterfeldt site, 11:38, 85  
 Big Bald Hill Creek, 2:122  
 Big Bear, Chippewa chief, 1.4:71; 9:157  
 Big Beaver, 4:32  
 Big Beaver Creek, 10:5, 37n. 41  
 Big Belley Indians. *See* Hidatsa Indians.  
 Big Cheyenne River, 2:92, 5:71  
*Big Enough* (James), rev. of, 6:250  
 Big Foot, Potawamie chief, 2:58, 10:194  
 Big Hidatsa village site, 11:115  
 Big Hole fight, 6:72  
 Big Hollow, 4:241, 245  
 Big Horn (Judith) River, 1.3:7, 2:239, 240, 4:234  
 Big Horn Mountains, 1.1:29, 2:54  
 Big John, Chief, 4:215  
 Big Knife River, 2:240, 246  
 Big Lake, 2:248  
 Big Meadow, stagecoach stop, 7:44  
 Big Mike, 10:32, 45-46n. 117, 101, 102  
 Big Muddy River, 2:260, 261  
 Big Salt River, 1.1:37, 45, 2:205  
 Big Sioux River, 3:236, 4:14, 81, 155  
 Big Stone Lake, 1.3:32, 33, 34, 37, 38, 42, 43; 2:101, 109, 221; 3:175, 190n, 236; 5:118, 119; steamboats on, 9:74  
 Big Stone River, 4:82  
 Big White (She-he-ke or Coyote), 1.4:35; 2:5, 9, 15  
 Big White site, 11:112  
 Bighorn sheep, observed by Audubon, 10:69  
 Bijou Fork, 1.3:13  
 Bijou Hills, S.Dak., 4:239  
 Bill, Fred A., river captain, 1.3:69; articles by, 2:100-119; 2:201-216; F. G., 2:141; W. W., 1.3:57  
 Billings County, 2:55  
 Bilyeu, Joe, 1.1: 29  
 Bindloss, Harold, rev. of, 6:100-101  
 Bingham, H. W., 6:306  
 Binks, Rev. G. M., lecturer on Dakota, 7:11  
 "Biographical Sketch of Benjamin F. Slaughter," 1.2:34-35  
 "Biographical Sketch of Henry and Herman Kellogg," 3:66-72  
 "Biographical Sketch of Joseph A. Gilfillan, Indian

Missionary, 1838-1913," 1.4:41-45  
 "Biographical Sketch of Lyman K. Raymond," 2:217-219  
 Birch Coolie Battlefield, 5:106  
 Birch Creek, 2:120, 122  
 Bird Head Ranch, 8:299  
 Bird, James, 5:175  
 Bird Tail Rock, 2:264  
 Birdhead outfit (Morning Star Cattle company), 1.1:59  
 Birds and Mammals Observed by Lewis and Clark in North Dakota," 1.4:14-36  
 Bishop, Col., of Minn., 1.2:65  
 Bismarck Capital, 1.1:73, 74, 76; 2:140, 141; 3:213, 214; 4:58  
 Bismarck, D.T., vying for site of capitol, 7:26, 29, 33, 34, 41  
*Bismarck Journal* (newspaper), 6:226  
 Bismarck, N.Dak., 1.1:16, 20, 22, 24, 25, 27, 28; 1.2:35, 36, 38; 1.3:48, 49, 57, 72; 3:161, 168, 169; 4:34, 59, 60, 83, 92, 185; capitol grounds at, 185; land office at, 91; 6:58  
 Bismarck to Deadwood, stagecoach line, 7:43-46  
*Bismarck Tribune* (newspaper), 6:226, 227, 230  
 Bismarck-Deadwood road constructed, 6:59  
 Bismarck-Ellendale stage line, 3:241  
 Bismarck-Fort Buford-Fort Keogh stage line, 3:240, 241  
 Bismarck-Fort Yates stage line, 3:241  
 Bissell, James, river captain, 1.2:69, 2:215  
 Bissonethe, J., 2:215  
 Bitman, Sgt., 4:245  
 Bjornsson, Sigurdur Josua, 6:154  
 Black Cat, Mandan chief, 2:5, 6, 9, 13, 14; 4:176; village of, 176, 178  
 Black Cat's village site, 11:72, 83  
 Black Foot River, 2:270  
 Black Hawk War, 4:7  
 Black Heath Mines, Nev., 2:272  
 Black Hills, 1.1:16, 26; 1.4:27; gold rush in, 1.3:48; 3:169; freight routes, 3:232 ; 4:81, 82, 93, 103, 234; gold rush to, 58, 106, 107; military expedition of 1874 to, 237; 5:71-99; soldiers driving out miners at, 78-84; 6:304-305; early travelers in, 292-293; expedition of 1875, 189; gold rush to, 58, 61, 65, 66, 190, 292-318; gold rush difficulties, 65-68, 303, 306-308, 311, 313-318; roads leading to, 304, 308-313  
 Black Hills Exploring and Mining Association, 5:74, 75, of Sioux City, 79  
 "Black Hills Gold Rush, The," 5:71-99  
 Black Hills Gold Rush, and immigration, 7:21  
 "Black Hills Gold Rush, Letters From Men Who Participated, The," 6:302-318

*Black Hills Herald*, 3:261  
 Black Hills Lumber Company, 5:85  
*Black Hills Pioneer*, 3:249  
 Black Hills Trail, 6:296  
*Black Hills Trail, The* (Brown and Willard), rev. of, 1.1:65  
 Black John, 1.1:26, 27  
 Black, Judge John, 6:22, 28, 38  
 Black Kettle's camp of southern Cheyennes, 4:234  
 Black Moon, Indian chief, 2:91, 5:161  
 Black, R. M., president of Ellendale Normal, 1.1:72; 1.4:6; William R, 2:141  
 Black-Birds Hills, 4:13  
 Black-tailed Prairie Dog, 4:19  
 Blackfoot Indians, 1.1:51; 1.2:43, 44, 45, 51; 2:53, 88, 230; 3:270, 273; 4:6, 9, 170; 5:159  
 Blackhawk, 3:100, 101n, 102  
 Blackwater Lake, 10:23, 43n. 100  
 Blackwood, Thos., agent, 3:26, 27, 28, 29, 30  
 Blacylock, Doc, 1.1:3-15  
 Blakeley, Capt. Russell, 1.3:49; 2:101, 105, 106, 107; 3:173, 174, 230, 231; 6:43, 46, 47, 48, 49, 55, 61, 62  
 Blakely and Carpenter stage line, 3:232  
 Blanchard, D.T., 4:83  
 Blanchet, Father, 2:35  
 Bland, Pete, 3:290  
 Blank, Phillip, 1.4: 69  
 Blathwayt, William, 5:214, 215  
 Blaylord, Doc., 1.1: 6, 8  
 Bleakely, John, 3:trader 31; Josiah, trader, 31  
 Blegen, John H., article about, 1.3:16-29; Rev. John (Norwegian Lutheran), 5:32, 33, 34; Theodore C., ed., article by, 1.3:16-29; rev. of, 6:86-87, 6:175-177  
 Bliss, Vera M., writer, 2:140; J. W, 4:59  
 Blizzards, 7:200, 205, 211  
 Blood Indians, 1.1:51, 2:88  
 "Bloody Knife and Gall," 4:165-173  
 Bloody Knife, Sioux and Arikara scout, 2:61; 4:165, 166, 167, 168, 196, 170, 171., 172, 173, 236; 7:78  
 Bloomington, Minn., 2:111, 217, 218, 220  
 Blue Bird, Arikara Indian, 3:64  
 Blue Earth River, 4:161  
 Blue Hill, 4:15  
 Blue Thunder, Sioux scout, 1.4:70  
 Blunt, 4:94  
 Board of Immigration (established in Dakota Territory 1875), 5:26  
 Bob Meldrum, Mackinac boat, 1.2:43  
 Bob-Tailed Bull, and Charles Shafer, 8:171-172  
 Bob-Tailed Bull, Indian chief, 4:236  
 Bobtail Gulch, 5:99

Bodley, Temple, rev. of, **1.3:77**  
 Bodmer, painter, **4:179**  
 Bohemian colonists, from Chicago to D.T., **7:138**  
 Bohrer and Seiler, **2:245**  
 Bois de Sioux, **1.3:34**, **2:100**, **101**, **109**, **209**; River, **3:172**  
 Bois Perce (Pierced Woods), **2:174**, **186**, **198**, **199**  
 Bois-Brule Indians, **2:49**; new nation of, **9:94**, **95**  
 Boley site, **11:57**, **103**  
 Boller, Henry, excerpt from his *Among the Indians* (1868), **2:23-29**  
 Boller site, **11:113**  
 Bon Homme County, farmer's claim to crop yield, **7:10**, **11**, **16**  
 Bon Homme, D.T., **3:234**, **236**, **238**; **4:96**; **7:146**; County, **96**  
 Bonanza farms, **7:97-113**  
 Bond, Alfred H., horse rancher, **1.1:25**, **30**; **8:297**; G. Gorman, **1.1:30**; Beverly W., writer, **1.3:72**; Ensign J. H., **6:231**, **238**; J. H., and Arthur Henry Moehlman, article by, **6:231-238**  
 Bone and horn artifacts, of Indians, **11:26**  
 Bonin, Father, **5:165**  
 Bonners Ferry, Id., **1.1:52**  
 Bonney, Seth, **6:227**  
 Boon's Lick country, **5:228**  
 Boone County, Mo., **1.1:40**  
 Bootie, Daniel, **1.3:73**  
 Boskowitz, J. & A., **3:284**  
 Boston harbor, **1.2:25**  
 Bottineau County, N.Dak., **4:58**; exploration and settlement of, **8:284-294**; organization of, **9:3-20**; petitions regarding, **8-16**; settlement of, **10:217-243**; first home in, **238**; first school in, **239**  
*Bottineau Courant*, **1.4:69**  
 Bottineau, N.Dak., **2:56**  
 Bottineau, Pierre, **1.3:40**; **1.4:10**; Charles, **2:172**; Mme. Charles, **172**  
 Bottineau settlement, **5:33**  
 Bottineau Townsite, survey of, **10:239-240**  
 Bouche, Françoise, **3:106n**  
 Boulder River, **2:266**  
 Bouldin, John, **4:110**; John Green, **111**; Richard, **110**; Thomas, **109**, **110**; William, **109**; of Virginia, **109**, moves to Fillmore, Minn., **111**  
 Boulton, Major, **9:152**, **157**  
 Boundary adjustment between the United States and Great Britain in 1818, **5:151**, **152**  
 Boundary survey, U.S.-Canadian, **9:116**  
 Bouchier, Col., **6:232**, **238**  
 Bourget, Bishop, **5:165**  
 Bourgeois, Double Ditch site, **4:34**  
 Bourke, (Burke) **1.1: P.**; **1.1:35**, **36**, **40**, **41**, **43**, **75**; Capt. John G., **5:92**, **93**; Jamor John G., **6:188**  
 Bovay, A. E., **4:91**  
 Bow River, **1.3:57**  
*Bowbells Tribune*, **3:214**  
 Bowdoin, D.T., Norwegian settlement in Wells County, **5:34**  
 Bowline creek, **1.1:58**  
 Bowyer, John, Indian agent, **3:194**  
 Box Elder River, **2:263**  
 Boyd, Thomas, rev. of, **3:218-219**; Alfred, **6:132**; Col. Carlile, **10:14**, **41n. 75**  
 Boyle, Jim, **10:12**, **13**, **39n. 60**  
 Bozeman Pass, **1.3:10**  
 Bozeman Trail, **2:157**  
 Brackenridge, traveler, **1.3:11**, **12**; Henry, description of Arikara villages, **4:182**  
 Brackett, George, **2:124**, **128**  
 Bradbury, John, **2:240**, **241**, **242**, **243**, **244**, **245**; *Travels in the Interior of America*, **242-244**, **246**; **4:5**, **182**  
 Brader, John, **1.4:9**, **2:128**  
 Bradford, \_\_\_\_\_, at Fort Berthold, **10:28**, **44n. 109**, **83**, **86**  
 Bradley, Lt. Col. George, **1.3:34**; Maj. George, **5:105**; Scout-Commandant, **6:195**  
 Bradwin, E. W., rev. of, **6:97-98**  
 Brady, Daniel, river captain, **1.2:38**  
 Bragg, **4:195**  
 Brainard, Alfred, **4:134**, **141**; Dudley S., review by, **6:175-177**  
 Brainerd, Minn., **1.1:24**, **1.3:46**, **1.4:41**, **42**; **2:131**  
 Braithwaite, \_\_\_\_\_, steamboat clerk, **1.2:37**  
 Bramble and Keyes stage line **253**  
 Bramble, D.T. & Company, **3:251**  
 Bramble, Miner. & Company stage line, **3:244**, **245**, **248**; **5:86**  
 Branch, Douglas, rev. of, **1.4:77-78**, rev. of, **3:217-218**; review by, **7:228-229**  
 Brandner family, homesteaders to Bottineau County: John, **10:236-239**; Robert, **236-238**; Lizzie, **237**, **238**  
 Brants, Capt., **4:56**  
 Brauch, Jacob, **7:14**, **17**, **18**  
 Bray, I., **2:224**  
 Brazeau, Victoria. granddaughter of Dickson, **3:203**  
 Brazen, British man of war, **1.4:53**  
 Breaking sod, **7:195**, **196**, **198**, **202**  
 Breck, James Lloyd, missionary, **1.4:41**  
 Breckenridge, Minn., **2:100-118**, **201-215**, **251**  
 Bredberg, Frank, **4:91**  
 Breed, H. P., **2:201**  
 Brennan, John, author of immigration circular, **7:9**  
 Brenner and Terry, traders at Fort Totten, **9:222-223**  
 Brenner's Crossing, **2:123**

Brent, George E., 5:123  
 Brewer's Blackbird, observed by Audubon, 10:70  
 Brewster, J. W., general manager of cattle company, 8:298  
 Briarly, Miss \_\_\_\_\_, of St. Paul, 2:248  
 Brickley, A. I., stage driver, 3:242  
 Bridger, James, 1.2:43  
 Bridgers Pass, 2:271  
 Bridgewater, 4:96  
 Briggs, Harold E.: articles by, 3:159-181, 3:229-261, 4:78-108, 5:71-99, 7:114-149; rev. of, 5:258-259; review by, 6:98-100  
 Brill, E. C., rev. of, 4:277-278  
 Briminstool, E. A., rev. of, 2:148; article by, 7:73-81  
 Brink, Jud, scout, 1.4:13  
 Brinkerhoff and Jordan stage line, 3:240. 241  
 Brisebois, Auguste, 2:172; Antoine, 3:106n; Michael, 13n, 22  
 "British Agricultural Expert in the Red River Valley, 1879, A," 7:94-113  
 British Columbia, American influence in, 6:7; memorial for annexation to U.S., 30  
 British Commission (boundary survey), 9:116  
 British fur companies operating in the United States, 6:202  
 British North American Act, 6:8, 9:139  
 Broadview, Can., 1.3:57  
 Brock, Maj.-Gen. Isaac, 3:47, 85, 86, 87, 88n, 90, 91. 92, 93, 95, 124  
 Broken Arm, Assiniboine chief, 259  
 Broken Arrows, 4:21  
 Broken Bone, N.Dak., 1.3:28, 29  
 Brookings, 4:82, 92  
 Brookings, W. W., 3:236, 237; W. W., 5:74; F., 72; Gen., 220, 221, 230  
 Brooks, \_\_\_\_\_, 1.1:59  
 Brown, Benjamin Balmer, articles on Civil War letters by, 1.3:60-71; 1.4:61-68; Jesse, rev. of, 1.1:65; Lewis, 1.3:60; Major Joseph, 1.3:32; Joseph, trader, 2:122; Helen, 3:199n. 203; Joseph R., 199n, 203; Samuel J., 15, 190n; Helen, article by, 4:109-115; John George, mail carrier, 4:245; Bob (squawman), 6:75; Col. "Stuttering," 316, 317; George, 108; W. R., 109; George, 9:238n.  
 Brown, Charles E., address about Wisconsin Historical Society Museum, 1.2:52-58, notes from Wisconsin, 2:58-59, survey of State Historical Society of North Dakota, 3:292-304, 4:62  
 Brown County, 4:94  
 Browns Lake, 1.4:10  
 Browns Valley, 1.3:34, 35; 1.4:6, 7  
 Bruce, Charles Gaspard, 1.1:36, 39, 45; John, 6:115; Robert, rev. of, 7:172-173  
 Bruce Township, 2:57  
 Bruin, H. A., 3: 181  
 Brule Indians, 4:96, 6:266  
 Bruns and Finkle, 2:201  
 Bruns, H. A., and Company, 1.3:50  
 Brush, Dr. Henry R, 2:39, 40  
 Bruya, \_\_\_\_\_, at Fort Berthold, 10:27, 44n. 108, 109, 110  
 Bryan, A. H., 2:215  
 Bryant, Alden, 2:107, 3:175, 9:72; Thomas, 215;  
 Brymner, Douglas, translator of La Verendrye journals, 8:229  
 Buchanan, N.Dak., 4:57  
 Buchanan, Robert, 4:57, John, 6:222  
 Buck, Solon J., 1.1:50; 1.2:75  
 Buckley, Merton, 1.1:32  
 Buckrum, at Fort Berthold, 10:99, 119, 121n. 132  
 Budd, Ralph, 1.4:72  
 Budde Brothers and Sinclair, store in Bottineau, 10:240-241  
 Buell, Salmon E., 1.3:37  
 Buffalo: at risk with western settlement, 10:174, 184; observed by Audubon, 66-67; hunted, 68-69  
 Buffalo, boat, 4:14, 15, 16, 17, 38, 42, 44, 48. 49  
 Buffalo bone industry, 3:288  
 Buffalo, D.T., 7:40  
 Buffalo Hunt, A, extract from *Among the Indians* by Boller, 2:23  
 "Buffalo Hunt, A," 2:23-29  
 Buffalo hunts, of the half-breeds, 5:152, 153, 154  
 "Buffalo in Trade and Commerce, the," 3:262-291  
 Buffalo Lodge, 2:199  
 Buffalo, Mich., 2:49  
 Buffalo, N. Y., 1.1:26, 2:272  
 Buffalo or Bull band of Arikara, 3:53  
 Buffalo Paunch creek, 4:216  
 Buffalo ranch, 1.1:30  
 Buffalo River, 2:106, 3:231  
 Buffey, G. A., 2:272  
*Building the Canadian West: The Land and Colonization Policies of the Canadian Pacific Railway* (Hedges), rev. of, 8:305-306  
 Bulger, Capt. Alfred H., 3:114, 116, 117. 119.120, 121, 122  
 Bull Head Lake (White Heron), 1.3:32, 33  
 Bullion (Big) Butte, 1.2:26  
 Bullion creek, 1.1:26  
 Bullion, Jack, 1.1:26, 27  
 Bullock, Capt., of Michilimackinac, 3:105. 118  
 Bulwer-Lytton, Sir Edward, 6:7  
*Bunkhouse Man, The* (Bradwin), rev. of, 6:97-98  
 Bunn, John, 5:175; Thomas, 6:111, 120  
 Burbank and Company, 2:103, 105, 106, 109, 110, 113; 3:174.175, 176; 6:49, 50, 54, 55, 57, 233,



235; Burbank and Person's "Minnesota Express," 6:42  
 Burbank, Fawcette and Company, 6:42  
 Burbank, H. C., 2:106, 107; J. C., 106, 107; H. C., 3:174; J. C., 174, 231; 6:49, 54, 55; James C., 42, 43, 49, 54, 55, 61; Gov. John A., 7:12; J. C. and H.C., steamboat owners, 9:71, 72, 74; John A., administration of, 11:212-213  
 Burbank state line, 1.4:37  
 Burdick, Usher L., 1.3:74; article by, 8:295-300; reviews of, 10:206-207, 11:284-285  
 Bureau of Immigration, 4:94  
 Burgois village site, 1.1:22, 11:24  
 Burgum, Mrs. J. A. (Jessamine Slaughter), 1.2:35, 4:197  
 Burial mounds, excavation of, 7:156, 157  
 Burkholz, John, 2:213  
 Burleigh County, N.Dak., 1.1:22, 4:60, 175  
 Burleigh County Pioneer's Association, 1.2:35, 2:141, 4:60  
 Burleigh, Walter A, 4:105, 7:16; Yankton Indian agent, 7:130  
 Burlingame, Merrill G., article by, 3:262-291  
 Burlington, Ia., 2:212  
 Burlington, N.Dak., 1.3:25, 27, 28; 6:148  
 Burlington railway, 1.3:58  
 Burman, N.Dak., 2:65  
 Burnham, B. L., 2:144, J. W., 2:144  
*Burning an Empire: The Story of American Forest Fires* (Holbrook), rev. of, 11:221-222  
 Burns, H. C., 2:216  
 Burnstad, Ed., 1.1:73  
 Burnt creek, 1.2:39, 40  
 Burnt Creek, 10:9, 38n. 52  
 Burr, Judge Alexander G., 1.3:73, 1.4:69, 3:73, address by, 8:284-294; article by, 10:217-243; Alexander, Presbyterian minister, 10:241-242  
 Burt, A. L., rev. of, 5:62; Capt., 124, 125, 126  
 Burtness, Congressman O. B., address of, 5:249, 250  
 Burtness highway, monument at, 2:58  
 Bush, Mrs. Rose, 1.1:72, 2:140  
 Buso Lake, 2:252  
 Bussy, William, 2:215  
 Butler, Gen., 1.2:24; Chas. M., 4: 189, 193  
 Butte St. Paul, Bottineau County, 1.4:69, 5:156; memorial at, 8:284-294  
*Butte*, steamboat, 1.2:69  
 Butterfield, Mrs. A., 2:143; Ira, letters of, 3:129-144; Maryetta, 3:129  
 Buxton, W. T, 2:207  
 Byrne, Patrick E., rev. of, 1.1:65-66; article by, 6:187-200

## C

C. W. Peck, steamboat, 3:279  
 Cabana (Cabanne), J. P., 4:51  
*Cabin at the Trail's End, The* (Hargreaves), rev. of, 2:231  
 Cache pits, at earthlodge sites, 11:23-24  
 Cadell Homestead site, 11:93  
*Cadillac, Knight Errant of the Wilderness* (Laut), rev. of, 6:94-95  
 Cadotte, trader, 2:171  
 Cady, Cpl., 1.3:41; Capt., 2:249  
 Cairns, Lt., 1.2:40  
 Calamity Jane, 2:148  
 Caldwell, Fraser. & Company, 3:29  
 Caledonia, D.T., 7:192; school at, 9:82  
*Caledonia Times* (newspaper), 6:230  
 Calhoun, John C., 4:55; 5:220-237; and the erection of forts in the Northwest, 6:208  
*Calhoun*, steamboat, 5:224  
 California Joe, scout, 5:85, 6:68, 310  
 Callières, M. de, 5:208, 209, 214  
 Calloway County, Missouri, 1.1:40  
 Calumet Bluff, 4:17  
 Calumet, or adoption ceremony, 4:248  
 Camas prairie, 1.3:58  
 Cameron, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:172; Duncan, 1.4:56, 57, 58; 9:93; Murdoch, 3:14, 14n, 20n, 22, 23, 25, 30  
 Camp Ambler, 5:127  
 Camp Arnold, 5:126  
 Camp Atchison, 2:255; 5:113, 122, 126, 127  
 Camp Atkinson, 2:124  
 Camp Aurillo, 1.2:38  
 Camp Averill, 5:117  
 Camp Baker, 1.3:41, 2:93, 5:116  
 Camp Barbour, 4:8, 42  
 Camp Bradley, 1.3:34, 35; 5:118, 119  
 Camp Buell, 1.3:35, 37, 40, 44; 1.4:12; 5:119  
 Camp Burt, 5:126  
 Camp Butler, 2:217  
 Camp Chase, 1.2:9; 5:127  
 Camp Conor (O'Connor), 5:128  
 Camp Cook, 1.3:35; 2:92, 93; 5:119  
 Camp Corning, 2:124, 127; 5:121  
 Camp Crooks, 5:115  
 Camp Douglas Pope, 2:124  
 Camp Edgerton, 5:127  
 Camp Hancock (Bismarck). 1.2:35; 2:140  
 Camp Hayes, 1.3:34, 39, 44, 45; 1.4:5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12; 2:124, 127; 5:119, 120  
 Camp Hazelwood, 1.3:41  
 Camp Humphreys, 1.2:42  
 Camp Jennison, 1.3:34, 38, 40; 5:118  
 Camp Libby, 5:126

Camp Mandan, 4:37  
 Camp Marshall, 1.3:38, 40; 5:117  
 Camp McClellan, 4:131  
 Camp McLaren, 1.3:43; 5:118  
 Camp McPhail, 1.3:41; 5:116, 117  
 Camp Miller, 1.3:41, 5:115  
 Camp Missouri, 4:10; 5:228, 230, 233  
 Camp Parker, 1.3:35, 36; 5:119  
 Camp Phelps, 5:128  
 Camp Pope, 1.3:40, 41; 2:126; 5:105, 106, 114, 115  
 Camp Ramsey, 5:117  
 Camp Reaves, 2:93  
 Camp Release, 1.3:42  
 Camp Sheardown, 2:120-122, 126, 127; 5:121  
 Camp Smith, 2:121, 124, 126, 127; 5:121  
 Camp Stevens, 5:127  
 Camp Sullivan, 5:128  
 Camp Weiser, 1.4:10, 11, 12, 13; 2:120, 128; 5:120  
 Camp Wharton, 1.4:9, 10, 11, 12; 2:120; 5:120, 121  
 Camp White, 5:128  
 Campbell, David; river pilot, 1.2:37; J. E., 1.4:69;  
     Robert, 1.1:35, 36, journal of, 1.1:35-45;  
     Archibald, 3:trader 22; Charles T., 240, 244;  
     John, trader, 16, 22, 37; R. & W., 276, 284;  
     Charles T., 5:86  
 Camu, Maj., 1.3:39  
*Canada and the United States* (Keenleyside), rev. of, 5:  
     141-143  
 Canada, Confederation of, 6:6  
*Canada West* (Niven), rev. of, 5:265-267  
 Canadian annexation of the Northwest, 6:, 8-11, 15,  
     18-21, 24-32, 35, 108-132  
 Canadian fear of U.S. annexation of British  
     Northwest, 6:39, 40  
 Canadian immigrants, 4:86, 88  
 Canadian Pacific Railroad: 1.3:56, 57; 4:88; 6:57;  
     and its effect on steamboat traffic, 9:81; rails  
     shipped via Northern Pacific, 9:28-30  
 Canadians at Red River Settlement, 6:9, 12, 20, 21,  
     109-111; surveyors, 111-113  
 Candee, George W., paymaster, 10:110, 123n. 149  
 Cando, N.Dak., 1.3:19; in 1886, Rev. John Blegen's  
     description of, 5:33  
 Canning, British minister to the U.S., 3:198  
 Cannon Ball River, 7:44  
 Cannon, Cornelia James, rev. of, 3:77; Carl L., ed.,  
     revs. of, 7:66-67, 67  
 Cannonball River, 1.2:46; 1.4:27, 36; 2:90;  
     archeological remains of villages at, 11:92  
 Canon Creek, 5:82  
 Canton, D.T., 4:82; 7:33, 147  
 Cantonment Martin, 5:223, 226  
 Cape, Wilson, article by, 6:276-291; T. W., review by,  
     11:222-223  
 Capital Commission, 7:29-34  
 Capital removal, 5:178, 179; bill regarding, 7:30  
*Captain Lee Hall* (Raymond), rev. of, 8:133-134  
*Capture of Old Vincennes, The* (Quaife, ed.), rev. of,  
     2:147-148  
 Carahoof, Bismarck hunter, 4:172  
 Carey, Charles Henry, ed., rev. of, 7:233-234  
 Carignan, J. M., speech by, 9:173, 175, 176  
 Carleton City, plans for, 10:103, 104; visit to, 110;  
     122n. 144  
 Carlson, William H., review by, 7:181-182; William  
     S., rev. of, 8:306-307  
 Carnarvon, Count, 6:144  
 Carolina Parakeet, observed by Audubon, 10:65  
 Carpenter, Cephas W., 6:55  
 Carr, Levi, letters from, 1.1:62-64; Richard, 1.1:62,  
     64; Byron F., 3:213; Lewis F., rev. of, 3:223-224  
 Carrick, Onto, 2:272  
*Carrie V. Kountz*, at Fort Berthold, 10:14, 16, 41n. 77  
 Carrigan, J. M., 1.3:72  
*Carrol*, steamboat, 3:223  
 Carrol, W. J., 2:228  
 Carrolton, Ill., 1.1:39, 41  
 Carson, Kit, 2:273  
*Carson Press*, 1.4:69  
 Carter, Alex, 2:268; Capt. Theodore, 5:107  
 Carteret, Sir George, 5:198  
 Cartier, Sir George, 6:8, 40, 112-141  
 Cartwright and Sons ranch, 1.1:59  
 Cartwright, N.Dak., 1.1:61  
 Carver, Henry L., 2:126  
 Case, Beniah, 4:189  
 Cashel, John L., 1.1:77  
 Cass Lake, 1.1:77  
 Cass, Lewis, Gov., Michigan Territory, 3:183, 184;  
     6:205; expedition into the Northwest (1820),  
     5:236  
 Cassel, Catherine, 4:111  
 Casselman's Landing, 4:216  
 Casselton, N.Dak., 1.3:58; 4:83; branch of the  
     Northern Pacific, 83; 7:39; home to Dalrymple  
     farms, 7:107  
 Cassman, Thomas, 2:121  
 Castleman, Gen. John B., 1.2:34  
 Castlereagh, 3:46, 128  
 Castleton, D.T., 5:96  
 Cathay, D.T., 5:34  
 Catholic missionary work in Dakota, beginnings of,  
     5:149-165  
*Catholic Missionary Activities in the Northwest, 1818-*  
*1864* (Norton), rev. of, 5:58-59  
 "Catholic Missions and Missionaries Among the  
     Indians of Dakota," 5:149-165  
 Cathro, F. V., speaker, 1.4:69

- Catlin, George, 4:178, 179, 183, 184; 7:90; and the Teton Dakotas, 10:171; Henry, 1.1:20, 21; 1.2:46, 48
- Cattle: in the Red River Settlement, 5:174, 175; and sheep brought to Icelandic settlement at Pembina, 6:161, 162; ranching in the Mouse River Country, 6:147, 149; ranching, in western D.T., 8:6, 8:295-300
- "Cattle Ranching in McKenzie County, N. D.," 1.1:55-64
- Caughey, John, ed., rev. of, 7:66-67
- Cavaleer (Cavileer), Charles T., postmaster at Pembina, 1.2:73; 2:55, 5:55, 6:37; Mrs. Charles Turner, 1.2:79; Lulu Belle, death of, 55, 56
- Cavalier auxiliary association of Pembina old settlers association, 2:57
- Cavalier Chronicle*, 1.3:73, 2:57, 141, 142; 3:13; 4:58, 60
- Cavanaugh, John, 2:215
- Cedar Canyon, stagecoach stop, 7:44
- Cedar Creek, 2:57
- Cedar River, stagecoach stop, 7:44
- Cedar Tree ceremony of the Arikara, 3:55
- Ceders, Sgt., 4:53
- Celio Falls of the Columbia River, 1.1:52
- Census records, D.T., 1870, 7:140, 141
- Centner, Charles W., Jr., reviews by, 8:222-223, 309-310
- Central City, D.T., beginning of, 5:91, 97, 99
- Ceramic culture: of Mandans, 11:10, 27-30; of Mandans, Hidatsas, and Arikaras, 33-34; decline of, 69-75; archeological evidence of, 11:27-34
- Chaboillez, Jean Charles Baptiste, 2:20, 191
- Chadwick, J., 2:215
- Challoner's crossing of the Missouri, 2:55
- Chamberlain, D.T., 4:21, 82, 83, 96, 104
- Chamberlain, stock owner, 4:246
- Chambers, T. R., 4:60; Lt. Col. Talbot, 5:223, 226; E. B., 6:227
- Champney, Lt. C. H., 6:224
- Chance, Lt. Josiah, 1.2:36, 39
- Chandler, Sen. Zachariah, 5:50, 6:34
- Chandonet, Lt. Charles, 3:106
- Chapin, J. B., 2:132, 133
- Chappelle Creek stage station, 3:238
- Charbonneau, Jean Baptiste, 1.3:5, 6, 11, 13, 14; Lisette, 1.2:12; Touissant (Shabond), 1.1:21; 1.3:5-14; Touissant, Jr. 1.3:12, 13; Toussaint, 2:7, 8, 9, 15, 17, 20, 21, 52; Jean Baptiste, 8, 10 Toussaint, 4:35, 37, 39, 184; creek named after, 45; 9:21, 21n.
- Chardon, Francis, journal entries of, 7:89-90
- Charette, Guillaume (author), 6:107
- Charges File, in Dept. of Interior archives, 11:211
- Chariton. Mo., 5:224, 226, 228, 231
- "Charles E. Shafer: Hunter, Indian Trader, and Rancher," 8:167-178
- "Charles Fremont Amidon," 8:83-100
- Charles II, 5:197, 198, 201
- Charles Mix County, D.T., 4:96
- Charlevoix, Father, 10:150
- "Charley Reynolds-Hunter and Scout," 7:73-81
- Charlo, 2:183
- Charlotte, Ia., 4:186-188, 191-193, 226, 267, 268
- Charlson, N.Dak., 1.1:60
- Chasanatha (Jim) creek, 3:14
- Chase, E. E. and Frye, Geo. cattle firm, 1.1:55, 58
- Chase, Salmon P., chief justice, 1.2:27; Capt. Jonathan, 1.3:31; 1.4:6; Charles L., 6:49
- Chateau de Mores, 8:273; donation of the state, 278-279; restoration of, 280-283
- Chateauguay County, Quebec, 2:130
- Chattanooga, Tenn., 2:218; 4:131, 132, 196
- Chautauqua Park, Valley City, 4:58
- Cheadle's Journal Across Canada* (Doughty and Lanctot), rev. of, 6:87-90
- Check List of American Birds*, American Ornithologists' Union, 1.4:36
- Chenery, Mrs. Jennie M., 2:58; 4:57; Mrs. O. St. C., 2:228
- Cherokee settlement, 4:156, 159; fort at, 4:162
- Cherry County, Neb., 4:19
- Cherry Creek, 1.1:19, 73; 4:228
- Cherry-in-the-mouth, Indian warrior, 4:229
- Chesnaye, M. Aubert de la, 5:200, 201
- Cheyenne agency, 2:94
- Cheyenne City, 2:104
- Cheyenne Indian Village site: archeological findings at, 8:159-165; diagram of site, **opp. 161**; ground plan of earth lodge, **opp. 161**; pottery of, 162-164
- Cheyenne Indians: 1.1:51; 1.3:38, 41; 1.4:7; 2:56, 90, 145, 213; 4:21, 27, 28, 46, 174, 175, 233, 235; 6:216-220, 263, 300; earth lodges of, 8:159-165; pottery and material culture of, 159-165; pottery at, 11:37-39, 85
- Cheyenne Mining District, 5:90
- Cheyenne River, 1.1:37, 45; 3:32, 50; 4:47, 215
- Cheyenne*, steamboat, 1.2:69; 2:115, 118, 215, 216; 9:77, 81
- Cheyenne Way: Conflict and Case Law in Primitive Jurisprudence*, The (Lewellyn and Hoebel), 10:125-126
- Cheyenne, Wyo., 1.3:48, 49
- Chicago and Great Western Railroad, 1.3:58, 5:24
- Chicago and Northwestern Railroad, 6:61
- Chicago, Ill., 1.1:50; 1.3:46, 57; 2:211; 3:86, 95, 97,

99, 183, 184  
*Chicago Inter-Ocean* (newspaper), 6:299  
Chicago, Milwaukee, and St. Paul railroad, 1.3:58  
Chief Cameahwait, Sakakawea's brother, 1.3:8, 9  
Chief Gall, 1.1:28  
Chief Joseph, 1.3:49  
*Children of the New Forest* (Marryatt), rev. of, 2:62-63  
Chimney Butte ranch, 1.1:18, 29  
Chinatown, in Black Hills, 5:91; 7:45, 47  
Chinese, in the Black Hills, 7:47; burial customs of, 7:52  
Chippewa Agency reports for 1871, 4:102  
Chippewa Indians: 1.1:51; 1.4:37; 2:134, 145, 110, 111; 3:8, 9, 25, 38, 84, 88, 99, 100, 108, 110, 183, 187; 5:151-159; 6:215-219; 7:133; treaty ceding lands of, 133  
Chippewa River, 2:210, 221  
*Chippewa*, steamboat, 3:159  
Chisahetaw creek (Heart River), 1.4:27, 30, 36  
Chisholm, H., 1.3:72  
Chisholm trail, 2:57  
Chittenden, quoted on Indian question, 10:198-199  
Chlorine, and its pharmaceutical uses, 8:301  
Chouteau, August, 3:184; Pierre, 273; Francis G., reference to his place, 4:52  
Chouteau Creek stage station, 3:238  
Chouteau, Pierre, & Company, 3:276, 284, 285, 286  
Christiansen, Hans, rancher, 1.1:8, 8:299  
Christie, Gov., 2:35, 49; Alexander, HBC chief factor, 9:106-108, 111  
Christmas Eve, doctor's experience on, 9:23-26  
Church, Louis K., administration of, 11:217-219  
Churches, built at Pembina, 5:150, 151, 155; in the Red River Settlement (1825) 175  
Churchill harbor, 1.4:53  
Churchill, John, 5:202  
Churchill, Manitoba, 5:197  
Churchs Ferry, N.Dak., 1.3:18; 19, 29; settlement of in 1883, 5:32  
*Churchs Ferry Sun*, 1.1:74  
Cincinnati, Ohio, 1.1:77; 1.2:9  
*City of Fargo, with an Account of Cass County, The* (pamphlet), 6:230  
*City of Winnipeg (Minnesota)*, steamboat, 2:118, 9:81  
Civil War letters: from Richard Carr to Levi Carr, 1.1:62-64; of Sylvanus Whipple Stone, 1.2:68; from 1861-62, 1.3:60-71; of Ira Butterfield, 3:129-144; of James Stallcop, 4:116-142; of E. H. Frank, 186-196; of John Adams, 266-270; of David Coon, 8:191-218; of a soldier, 9:35-57  
Civilian Conservation Corps, at Fort Lincoln State Park, 8:105, 112; at Turtle River State Park, 147, 151; at Lake Metigoshe, 9:118, 119, 122  
Clabots, Mrs. J. B., 3:73  
Claghorn, river captain, 2:105  
Claiborne, William, 4:109  
Claibourne, Basil Clement, half-breed scout, 1.3:47  
Clandening, William H., 2:144; journal of, 2:247-272; Samuel, 2:212  
Clapin, Sister, 5:165  
Claremont, J., 2:215  
Clarendon, Lord (British foreign secretary), 6:31  
Clark Creek site, 11:111  
Clark, George Rogers, 1.4:14, 2:141; Guy, 1.1:32; Sara, 1.2:73; S. W., 1.1:76; Capt. William, 1.1:22; 1.3:5-11; 1.4:14, 28, 29, 30, 33-35; 2:6-10, 14, 16, 17, 22, 239, 240; 3:41, 111, 112, 116, 184, 189; 5:219, 222; Badger, revs. of, 2:232-233; Henry W., rev. of, 5:187-188; A. J., 6:227; attorney general, 134; N. P. 59; R. C., review by, 178-179; C. M., saloon owner, 9:82  
Clarke, H. T. & Company, 1.3:56; 3:253, 254  
Clarke, N. P., 1.3:48  
Clarks Centennial Express, 3:254  
Clarkson, Bishop, 2:134  
Claus, Anton, 1.3:57  
Clay, John, manager of Western Ranches Company, 8:296  
Claymore, Olive, great-granddaughter of Dickson, 3:203  
Clear Lake, 2:220  
Clear Water, Minn., 2:249  
Clements, Gen. C. C., 9:17  
Clendening, Robert, pioneer, 3:145; trading post of, 4:224  
Cleveland, D.T., settlement of, 5:91  
Cleveland, W. E., 1.3:72  
Clifford, 2:249  
Clifford, Capt. Walter, 10:12, 17, 19, 39n. 63  
Climate zones, of North Dakota, 11:232-233  
Cling, Hattie, 3:213; Sam 213  
Clinton, DeWitt, 4:172  
Cloquet, Minn., 4:58  
Coal Banks, N.Dak., 1.3:55  
Coal: lignite, 4:84; for fuel, gas poisoning by, 7:216  
Coal Harbor, N.Dak., 1.1:21  
Coates, John, 2:123  
Cochrane, biographical sketch of, 9:203-218; eulogies of, 216-218; opp.203; C. M., rev. of, 1.1:68  
Cody, Buffalo Bill, 6:75  
Coe, Rev. Alfred N., 3:15, 202, 203; Josette, 203; Robert Dickson, 203; H. W., 6:228  
Coeur d' Alene Indians, 1.1::53  
Colbalt Hills, 4:15  
Cold Springs, 2:211, 226  
Cole, A. T., 3:214  
Coleharbor, N.Dak., 4:38  
Coleman, Dr. Richard M., 4:33

Coles County, Ill., 4:230  
 Colgrove, William, 1.4:70  
 College of Saint Boniface, incorporation of, 6:133  
 College of St. John, near Fort Garry, 9:105  
 Collins, Capt. Edward, 10:20, 43n. 96  
 Collins: John, of Lewis and Clark expedition, 1.4:35;  
     Hubert E., rev. of, 3:216-217; Charles, editor of  
     the *Sioux City Times*, 5:79, 80; expedition of,  
     with T. H. Russel, 79-82  
 Collins-Russell party rushes to Black Hills, 6:300  
 Collis, E. G., 1.3:72  
 Collis ranch, 1.1:29  
 Colonization scheme of the Northern Pacific Railway,  
     4:89  
 Colonization societies, 4:88  
 Colony creek, 1.4:54  
 Colter, trader, 1.1:20, 21; member of Lewis and Clark  
     expedition, 1.4:35  
 Coltman, commissioner, 3:188  
 Colton, Leslie, 2:228  
 Columbia Fur Company, 4:21, 49  
 Columbia River, 1.3:7 5, 8, 59; 1.4:15; 2:9, 35, 168  
 Columbia River Highway, 1.1:52  
 "Columbia River Historical Expedition, The," 1.1:49-  
     54  
 Columbus, Ohio, 1.2:7, 9  
 Colville Indians, 1.1:53  
 Comanche, horse, sole survivor of Custer battle,  
     1.1:24  
 Comfort, \_\_\_\_\_, postmaster at Cummings, 7:192  
 Commission to investigate Ponca charges, 6:273-274  
 Commissioner of Insurance, office established, 7:21;  
     publications of, 22-24  
 Compagnie du Nord, 5:201, 202, 205  
 Comstock, "Lime," trapper, 4:160-162; E. A., 4:270  
*Concerning Latin American Culture: Papers Read at  
 Brydcliffe, Woodstock, N. Y.* (Griffin, ed.), rev. of,  
     8:222-223  
 Confederate property, confiscation of, in Mississippi,  
     4:191, 192  
 Congregational Mission, 1.1:20  
 Conklin, Mrs. F. L., 1.2:68  
 Conn., Geo. W., 1.3:73  
 Connelley, William Elsey, rev. of, 7:228-229  
 Connelly Brothers (Raymond and Mike), ranchers,  
     8:299  
 Connelly, M. J., editor, 2:57  
 Connolly, John, 2:215; T. J., 215  
 Connolly site, 11:110  
 Conolly, \_\_\_\_\_, worker at woodyard, 10:101, 122n.  
     139  
 Constans, William, 6: 43  
 Constantin-Weyer, Maurice, rev. of, 5:63-65  
 Continental Land and Cattle Company, 1.1:29;  
     8:298  
*Contributions to the Historical Society of Montana* (vol.  
     10), rev. of, 8:310  
 Convention of London, 1818, 5:237  
 Converse Cattle Company, 1.1:58, 8:299  
 Converse, Jim, 8:299-300  
 Conway, Don R., 1.1:75  
 Cook, Chris., 2:214; Harriet W. (Mrs. J. A. Gilfillan),  
     1.4:42; William H., 5:175  
 Cook's expedition against the Sioux in 1876, 6:191-  
     192, 193  
 Cooke, Jay: and company, 1.3:48; 2:132; letter to,  
     5:49, 52-53; company failure of, 7:37; hotel of,  
     39; and the sale of NPRR bonds, 10:47  
 Cooley, H. P., 2:214; May, teacher, 9:82  
 Coon, Col. \_\_\_\_\_, 2:218; David, letters of experiences  
     in the Civil War, summer 1864, 8:191-218  
 Cooper, William, 3:287; Edward (assistant secretary  
     of the treasury), 6:14  
*Cooperative Manager and Farmer*, 2:141  
 Cooperstown, N.Dak., 1.3:29; 4:97  
 Cordelia Township settlement, 5:33  
 Corliss, Judge, eulogy by, 9:216  
 Corn, growing near Jamestown, N.Dak., 4:199  
 Cornell, Frank M., 6:230  
 Cornfield Island, Lake of the Woods, 2:32  
 Cornick, H., 2:215; L., 215  
 Corning, Capt., 1.3:39, 2:124  
 Corral creek, 1.1:18  
 Corson County, S.Dak., 2:242  
 Cortez, 2:240  
 Cosgrove, W. H., 2:207  
 Costell, William, 5:90  
 Coteau du Missouri, 2:257  
 Coteau du Prairie, 1.3:38, 2:256, 4:240  
 Cottonwood Lake, 2:41, 43; 5:154  
 Cottonwood, large tree at Frog Point, 9:83  
 Cottonwood River, 2:271  
 Coues, Elliott, 1.4:26-36; reference to his *New Light  
     on the Early History of the Northwest*, 2:7, 9, 169,  
     170, 173, 179  
 Coughren, Anna Belle (Mrs. L. R. Shields), 1.3:55  
 Coulson steamboat line, 1.2:69, 3:169, 170n  
 Coulter, William H., 2:248, 253, 272  
 Council Bluffs, Ia., 2:211; 4:8, 11, 12, 28, 42, 50, 52,  
     54, 55; 5:225-237  
 Council of Assiniboia, 9:107  
 Counsell, Thomas C., 6:79  
 Country doctor, experience of, 9:23-26  
 Courts of Indian Offenses, established in 1885,  
     10:191  
 Cover, V., 2:215  
*Cow Country* (James), rev. of, 2:231-232  
 Cow Island, 1.3:49, 4:52, 5:223, 228

Cow River, 2:86  
 Cowan, William, 2:214  
*Cowboy and His Interpreters, The* (Branch), rev. of, 1.4:77-78  
*Cowboy, The* (Rollins), rev. of, 1.1:69-70  
 Cox: Ross, 3:188; Capt. E., 5:105; John E., article by, 6:63-91; expedition up the Yellowstone (1877), 6:69, 70; William H., 6:66, 79; J. E., review by, 7:233  
 Coy, Owen C., review by, 6:327-328  
 Coyhental, H. G., 1.3:58  
 Craig, Sir James, 3:46, 47  
 Crane, Leo, rev. of, 4:201; \_\_\_\_\_, homesteader, 7:202-204  
 Crane or Cormorant or Bald Eagle band of Arikara, 3:54  
*Crashing Thunder, the Autobiography of an American Indian* (Radin, ed.), rev. of, 2:233-234  
 Crawford: Helen, article by, 1.3:5-15; Lewis F., 1.2:71; 1.3:73; 1.4:69, 73; article by, 1.1:46-48; reviews by, 1.1:65-66; rev. of, 1.1:67; 2:142, 4:60; Louis, 3:trader 22, 89, 90n; Redford, trader, 22, 37; W. H., secretary of war, 183, 184; Capt. Jack, 6:314  
 Crazy Horse, Oglala leader, 2:91; 4:165, 234; 6:187, 188, 192, 194, 200, 293; 10:186  
 Cree Indians, 2:27, 47, 51, 175; 3:271; 4:74  
 "Crisis in the History of the Hudson's Bay Company, A," 5:197-218  
 Crittenden, Col. Thomas, 1.3:52; at Fort Rice, 10:7, 8, 38n. 47  
 Crocker, B. F., 2:248, 272  
 Crockett, D. H., 2:214  
 Crofford, Mrs. H. E., formerly Ida C. Hall, article by, 2:129-137  
 Crofton, Col., 9:111; Maj. Robert E. A., at Fort Berthold, 10:30, 35, 45n. 111  
 Croghan, Lt.Co1. George, 3:112, 113  
 Crook City, 5:87, 91, 92; stagecoach stop, 7:45  
 Crook, Gen. George, 4:235; 6:70, 187, 188, 192, 193, 194, 273, 314; 7:75  
 Crooked Creek, 1.1:15; 1.3:7  
 Crooks: Col. William, 1.3:31, 44; 1.4:6; Ramsey, 1.3:31, 2:218, 242, 243; 3:285, 286; 5:6; 6:46  
 Crookston, Minn., 2:118, 207, 208, 212, 215; 7:111; growth of, 9:29  
 Crosby Cattle Company, 8:299  
 Crosby Creek, 1.1:18  
 Crosby, Lt., 1.3:47  
 Cross, Fred J., Sioux Falls, 7:17, 19  
 Crossman, Lt. George Hampton, 4:40  
 Crouch, William, 4:191  
 Crouse, Nellis M., rev. of, 3:75-76  
 Crow Creek agency, 2:94; apprehension of an Indian outbreak, 4:101  
 Crow Flies High, Hidatsa chief: and Charles Shafer, 8:171-172, 174-175; 10:30, 45n. 114; opp. 122; village site of, 11:116  
 Crow Foot Indian reservation, settlement of, 4:101  
 Crow High Butte, 1.2:70  
 Crow, Indian hunter, 2:184  
 Crow Indians: 1.2:36, 44, 45; 4:8, 10, 18, 35t 36t 37, 74t 234; 6:294; pottery of, 11:34-35  
 Crow King (Indian leader), 6:200  
 Crow Wing crossing, 2:250  
 Crow Wing, Minn., 2:134  
 Crow Wing River, 2:101, 250, 251; 3:25, 32, 173n  
 Crow's Breast, Hidatsa chief, 10:102, 122n. 141; opp. 122  
 Crows Nest Southern railroad, 1.3:58  
 Crozier, Major, 9:156  
 Cruzatte, Peter, 1.4:35  
*Crystal Call*, 1.2:72  
 Crystal Spring Stock Farm, bonanza farm, 8:151  
 Culbertson (Culberson): 4:54; Capt. J. C., 4:25, 26; Thaddeus, description of an Arikara village, 4:183, 184; and family, with Audubon, 10:71  
 Culkin, William E., chairman of the Minnesota Historical Survey), 5:100  
 Cullen Guards, 1.3:30  
 Cullum, George S., 1.1:24  
 Cummings, D.T., 7:192, 195, 200  
 Cunningham, Major, 1.2:39  
 Curlew Valley, 1.3:50  
 Curran, Morgan, 1.1:78  
 Curtis & Eley, 4:52  
 Curtis, Mrs. W. B., 2:144  
 Cuskelly Brothers (John, Bill, Mike and Pat), ranchers, 8:299  
 Custer battle, 1.1:24, 76; 1.2:73.  
 Custer, Boston, 4:236; Capt. Tom 233; Gen. George A., 163, 165, 166, 232-236; Libbie, 165  
 Custer City, 1.3:48, 49; 5:85, 91, 92, 96, 97; description of, 6:312  
 Custer County, created in 1877, 5:97  
 Custer expedition, 3:168, 245; to Black Hills, 1874, 4:166, 232, 233; 10:189-190  
 Custer, Gen. George A.: 1.1:20, 24; 1.3:46, 74; 1.4:70; 2:55, 60-62, 142, 144; 5:78; expedition of 1874, 77, 78; report on Black Hills gold, 78, 79; 6:67, 68, 70, 72, 79, 80, 187-189, 193-195, 198, 294-296, 298-301, 303, 304; Black Hills expedition of 1874, 189, 190, 195, 296-301; residence at Fort Lincoln 295; route to the Black Hills, 60; and Charley Reynolds, 7:73-79; criticism of his military command, 79; expedition of 1874, 38; at Fort Abraham Lincoln, 8:103-104

Custer, Mrs. George A. (Elizabeth), 2:159, 161, 163, 164, 165; description of Charley Reynolds by, 7:76-77  
 "Custer Myth, The," 6:187-200  
 Custer Trail Cattle Company, 1.1:28, 29, 31; 8:296  
 Custer Trail Ranch, 1.1:25, 27; 8:296, 298  
 "Custer's Expedition to the Black Hills in 1874," 6:292-301  
 Custer's Gulch, 5:81  
 Cut Bank Creek, 2:179  
 Cutter, Ammi, 5:115  
 Cypress River, 2:187  
*Cyrus Hall McCormick* (Hutchinson), rev. of, 5:260-263

## D

D. A. R., North Dakota State Chapter, 1.1:73  
 D'Iberville, 5:203-207, 209, 210, 212, 218  
*Dacotah*, steamboat, 1.2:69  
 Daggett, R., 2:214  
 Dakin-Carrel solution, 8:301; and its comparison to Labarraque's disinfecting solution, 302-303  
 Dakota central division of the Northwestern railroad, 4:82  
 Dakota Central Stage Company, 3:240, 241  
 Dakota Conflict of 1862 (Minnesota massacre): 1.2:73, 75; 2:47-50, 87-93, 97-99, 112, 120, 134, 136, 171, 181, 183, 211, 221-224, 241, 252; 2:54, 97, 134, 135; 3:8, 13, 15, 20, 32, 38, 83n, 84, 88, 91, 99, 103, 105, 108-110, 120, 183, 187, 189, 198, 200, 271, 273; 4:6, 7, 21, 27, 31, 45, 46, 49, 73-76, 101, 103, 153, 154, 159, 163-176, 207-227, 233, 235; 5:71, 72, 74, 84, 88, 149, 153, 159, 160, 162, 163, 220; hostilities in 1862, 15, 88; 6:81, 215-218, 220, 264, 265; hostilities in Dakota and Montana, 68, 69, 70, 293; in Minnesota 50; 7:118-124; 10:160, 183  
 Dakota frontier, blizzards on, 6:79-80; life on 63-81  
*Dakota Herald* (Yankton), newspaper, 7:9, 10, 20  
 Dakota Indians: 2:10, 145; missions to, 5:157, 159; 10:137-139; geographic list of, 140-147; map of, **opp.** 147. *See also* Sioux Indians.  
 Dakota land boom, 5:21  
 Dakota Land Company, 7:27  
 Dakota or Rabbit band of Arikara, 3:514  
 Dakota Penitentiary, papers of, in Dept. of Interior archives, 11:219-220  
 Dakota railroads, and settlement, 4:106, 107  
*Dakota Republican*, of Vermilion, D.T., 4:87  
*Dakota River*, 2:89  
*Dakota Settler*, of Bismarck, D.T., 4:88, 94  
 Dakota Southern Railway, 3:169, 240, 243; 4:82, 83;

5:84  
*Dakota*, steamboat, 1.2:69; 2:114, 118, 201, 202, 203, 207, 208, 215; 3:178, 180; 9:77  
 Dakota Territorial immigration board, creation of, 4:1875, 105  
 "Dakota Territorial Papers in the Department of the Interior Archives," 11:209-220  
 Dakota Territory: 4:78, 85, 227; 4:84, 107; immigration to, 105; population of, 93, 94; settlement of, 78-108; boom, 93; exodus from, 99, 100; immigration policy, 5:26; counties established in, 7:117; Indian problems in, 118-124; crop failures in, 125-128; harvest of 1868, 137; land holdings in, 139, 140; census of, 140-141; pioneer experiences of Charles Hobart in, 191-227; formation of counties in, 1873, 9:3, 5-7; medical care provided in, 22-26; papers of, in Dept. of Interior archives, 11:209-220  
 Dakota Territory newspapers, 4:86, 88; as advertising mediums for settlers, 105, 106  
 Dallas, A. G., 6:11; A. J., acting secretary of war, 3:183  
 Dalrymple farm, 2:134, 6:82  
 Dalrymple, Oliver: 2:118, 3:181; bonanza farm of, 7:40; foreign visitors to his farm, 7:95, 97  
 Dana, Lorenzo D., 9:12, 13, 17, 18  
 Dantz, W. T., rancher, 1.1:29, 8:298  
 Danvers, Sergeant, 6:267  
 Darkenwald, Gordon G., and Clarence F. Jones, rev. of, 10:208  
 Daton, Minn., 2:252  
 Daugherty, J. D., 3:246; Lt. Will Wirt, 10:3, 36n. 35  
 Dauphin rapids, 2:86, 4:173  
 Davenport, trader, 1.1:43  
 Davey, William, 2:248, 253, 267, 272  
*David Thompson* (Cochrane), rev. of, 1.1:68  
 Davidson, Grandpa, 1.3:27, 28  
 Davis: Captain John B., 2:109, 3:175, 9:74; J. N., trader, 284; Sgt., 4:42; D. H., review by, 6:90-91; Mrs. William, caretaker, 8:278; Joe, ant collection of, 11:231  
 Davis Creek, 1.1:25  
 Davitt brothers, 2:129  
 Dawes Bill, 4:104; Sen., 104  
 Dawson road, 3:210; construction of, 6:110  
 Dawson, S. J., 3:209, 6:108  
 Day, Capt. P. B., explorer and frontiersman, 5:75; organized party for Black Hills, 76  
*Day of the Cattleman, The* (Osgood), 4:146-148  
 de Trobriand, Gen., commander at Fort Stevenson, 3:59, 4:244  
 De Beauharnois, Marquis, letter from La Verendrye to, 8:242-271  
 De la Marque, and La Verendrye, 8:249-271

- De Long, Henry H., 7:30, 34
- De Louviere, and La Verendrye, 8:250-271
- "De Mores Historic Site, The," 8:272-283
- De Mores, Marquis, 1.1:17, 26, 29, 30; 3:251, 252; 2:55; biographical sketch of, 8:3-23; background on, 3-6; move to Dakota Territory, 6-8; legal difficulties of, 8-11; lifestyle of, 12-15; stock raising, 15-17; meat packing business, 18; and Theodore Roosevelt, 19; formation of National Consumers Company, 21-23; in Medora, 272-277; **opp. 273, opp. 275, opp. 276**; ranch of, 298-300
- De Mores, Marquise, 1.3:73, 2:143; hunting expertise of, 8:12, 13; charm of, 14; 272-277; **opp. 275**
- De Mores Packing Plant, 8:273-274, **opp. 272**; cattle sold to, 296
- De Rottenberg, Major Gen., 3:93, 94
- De Vallombrosa, Duke, donation of the Chateau de Mores, 8:277-278
- Deadwood, D.T.: 1.3:48, 50, 55; 4:92; early history of, 5:91, 92, 96, 97; 7:38, 42-53; churches in, 47-48; description of, 47; prices charged in, 50; water-works of, 46; weather in, 51-52
- Deadwood Gulch, gold discovered in, 5:91, 96
- Deapolis Indian villages, 4:37; 11:113
- Deapolis, N.Dak., 1.1:32; 1.4:28, 29; 4:175
- Dearborn, Mrs. A. W. (Rosalind Slaughter), 1.2:40
- Deare, Jim, 10:14, 15
- Dease, F. M., 3:111, 115, 118n, 119; John, Indian agent, 8, 9, 10
- Deaton, J., 2:224
- Debo, Angie, reviews of, 8:219-220, 11:222-223
- Deep Creek, 1.1:29, 30
- Deep Creek Ranch, 8:297
- Deer band of Arikara, 3:53
- Deer, William J. 79
- Deerhorn Creek, 2:264
- Deitrich, Joe, 3:214; Joseph, hunter, 4:227
- deKruif, Paul, rev. of, 3:150-151
- DeLand, \_\_\_\_\_, translator of La Verendrye journals, 8:229
- Delaney and Herbert, 6:230
- Delaware Indians, 3:98
- Delaware, Ohio, 1.2:24
- Dement, Ellen M. (Mrs. L. K. Raymond), 2:219
- DeMers, Father Modeste, 2:33, 35; Charles, 2:215; Frank S., 208, 215; George, 215; Frank, 9:33
- Demery site, 11:41, 42, 44, 45, 58, 87-88
- Denig, Edwin, 10:174-175
- Dennis, Col. J. S., 6:21, 112, 114, 117; 9:140-144, 148, 149
- Dennison site, 11:110
- Denonville, M. de, 5:203
- Densmore, Frances, rev. of, 1.3:76-77
- Denver, Colo., 2:211
- Deolin, James, 10:83, 119, 120n. 123
- Des Moines, Ia., 4:154, 155
- Des Moines River, 3:14, 21, 29, 33, 34, 39, 83
- Desert Drums* (Crane), rev. of, 4:201
- Desmarais, 2:191
- DeSmet, Father Pierre J., 1.1:52; 1.4:71; 3:58, 278 ; 4:83; 5:72, 159-163; and Audubon, 10:76; and the Teton Dakotas, 172
- Destroismaisons, Father, 5:153
- Detroit Commercial Convention (1865), 6:12
- Detroit, Mich., 2:271; 3:90, 91, 92, 94, 95, 97, 102, 103, 123, 200
- Development of Agriculture in Territorial Dakota, The* (Briggs), rev. of, 5:258-259
- Development of American Industries, The* (Glover and Cornell), rev. of, 7:176-177
- Development of Hispanic America, The* (Wilgus), rev. of, 8:309-310
- Development of the United States Since 1865, The* (Mead), rev. of, 5:191
- Devil's Heart, 5:163
- Devils Church Yard, 2:266
- Devils Lake (Lake Minnewaukan): 1.1:77, 78; 1.3:, 18, 28, 29, 24; 1.3:18, 31, 44, 58; 1.4:11; 2:39, 41, 55, 92, 109, 129, 135, 136, 180, 194, 199, 210, 220, 222; 4:92, 95, 239; country of, 86; 5:32, 114, 117, 121-123, 154, 164
- Devils Lake Democrat*, 4:95
- Devils Lake, Minn., 2:225
- Devils Lake stage lines, 3:242
- Devils Lake Territory, 5:14, 32, 33
- Devine, J. C., 1.4:70, 71
- Devold, Hans, 7:213, Hans, 8:51
- Dewey, Alvin M., editor, 9:34
- Dhu, Roderick, 4:240
- Diab, G., 2:263
- Diamond C Ranch, 2:55, 8:299
- Diamond City, 2:93
- "Diary of Ferdinand A. Van Ostrand," part one, 9:219-242; part two, 10:3-46; part three, 10:83-124
- Dibb, Dr. W. D., 2:262
- Dick, Congressman, 1.1:24
- Dickenson, W. E., 1.1:73
- Dickerman, 4:245
- Dickey Brothers, ranchers, 8:296
- Dickey County historical society, 1.1:72, 73
- Dickinson and Deadwood Transportation Company, 3:253
- Dickinson, H. L., 3:249
- Dickinson, N.Dak., 1.1:18, 26; 3:251; settlement of, 4:89
- Dickinson Press*, 1.4:287, 290



*Dickinson Recorder-Post*, 1.4:70  
 Dickson, John, 3:6; Thomas, 29; Thomas, 199, 202; William, 6n; William, 186, 197, 202, 203  
 Dickson, Robert, English trader, 1.4:35, 10:158-159, 165; biographical article about: part one, 3:5-49; part two, 3:83-128; part three, 3:182-203  
 Diehl, Lester, 2:143  
 Dietrich, Joseph, 2:140, 143; 10:opp. 8, 35, 46n. 121, 107  
 Dill, Col. C. D., 3:235  
 Dillon, John, 3:244, 5:86, 6:58  
 Dillon's and Campbell's stage, 5:86  
*Directed Study Work Book in Our State, North Dakota* (Ellis and Welte), rev. of, 2:149  
 Diss, Jacob, 2:142  
 District of Ossiniboia, 5:172  
 Divet, A. G., 1.4:71  
 Divide County Farmers' Press, 3:74  
 Dixon's Bluff, 1.3:56  
 Dobbs (Daubs), \_\_\_\_\_, teamster, 10:8  
*Dobe Walls* (Vestal), rev. of, 4:145  
*Documents Relating to Northwest Missions, 1815-1827* (Nute, ed.), rev. of, 10:262-263  
 Dodge, Lt. Col. R. I., 5:83, 84; military expedition into Black Hills (1875), 84  
 Dog Den, 4:240, 244, 245, 246, range of, 239, 240, 243  
 Dog's Tooth (Three Buttes), stagecoach stop, 7:43  
 Dogden, buttes, 2:39, 43, 47  
 Dogden, D.T., 5:154  
 Doloff, Capt. Samuel F., 2:217  
 Dolwig, Jacob, diary of, excerpted, 3:204-208; Richard J., trans. of diary, 3:204-208  
 Donahue, Ed, scout, 5:85  
 Donaldson, H. S., 2:207; 6:295  
 Donnelly, J. J., 1.3:57; Ignatius, 2:212  
 Donnivan, Ed., 1.3:55  
 Donohue, John H., 6:79  
 Dooley, Maj. William J., 1.3:32  
 Dorchester County, P. E. I., 2:52  
 Dorion, 6:142  
 Double Ditch Indian village, 1.1:22; 11:11, 50, 51, 57, 61, 62, 65, 66, 82  
 Dougal, Julius, 2:214, 215  
 Doughty, A. G. and Gustave Lanctot, Gustave, rev. of, 6:87-90  
 Douglas Creek, 10:12, 39n. 59  
 Douglas debates. 1.2:33  
 Douglas, Harry F., 1.1:27; 2:115, 203; Capt. J. H., 5:72 ; gold-prospecting expedition to Black Hills (1852), 72, 73; James, 9:78  
 Douglas, Thomas, Earl of Selkirk, 1.4:48-52, 55-60; 2:101; 3:6, 89n, 186, 187, 188, 189, 191, 192, 194, 195; 5:5-13, 149, 152, 173; 6:9; 9:94  
 Dousman, Michael, 3:89, 192, 193  
 Dove, Prof. L. P., 1.4:6  
 Dowagiac shoe-drill, purchased by Charles Hobart, 8:118  
*Dr. Franklin*, steamboat, 6:42  
 "Dr. Melvin Randolph Gilmore," 8:179-183  
 Drake, James, land commissioner, 7:94  
 Drapeau, Sister, 5:165  
 Draper, Chief Justice, 6:7, 9:111, 112  
 Dresser, L., 2:215  
 Drewyer, George, of Lewis and Clark expedition, 1.4:28, 31; 2:18  
 Drey, Joe, 4:128, 138  
 Drought, in Dakota Territory: 1886, 4:99; in 1864, 7:125, 128  
 Droulers, Charles, author of *Le Marquis de Mores*, 1858-1896, 8:3-23  
 Druillet, Father, at Sault Ste. Marie, 10:148  
 Drum songs, of Dakota Indians, 9:170-171  
 Drummond, Gen. Gordon, 3:111, 114, 186  
 Drummond Island, 3:182, 191  
 Du Lac, Perrin, 11:40  
 Du Luth, 6:218  
 Dube, Brother, 5:155  
 Dubord, Joseph, 2:172; Mrs. Joseph, 272  
 Dubuc, Joseph, 6:132, 133  
 Dubuque, Bishop of, 2:50  
 Dubuque Diocese, 5:155  
 Ducharmes' Invasion of Missouri, 4:143  
 Duck band of Arikara, 3:54  
 Duck Bay, 2:26, 27  
 Duck Creek, 1.1:15, 43  
 Duckworth, John O., 2:215  
 Dudley, G. W., 6:308  
 Dufferin, Lord (Governor General of Canada), 6:144  
 Dugan, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:248  
 Duluth, Minn., 1.3:46; 1.4:41, 2:114, 213; as grain shipping center, 7:104  
 DuLuth, fur trader among the Dakotas, 3:201, 264; 10:149  
 Dumont, Gabriel, Metis, 9:157, 158  
 Dumoulin, Father Severe, 1.4:52, 5:150-153; Rev. Joseph Nicolas, 9:98  
 Dun, Finlay, 7:94; report of travels, 95  
 Dunlap, Lauren, first commissioner of immigration, 7:21, 22  
 Dunn County, N.Dak., 2:55  
 Dunn, Mrs. J. P., 2:140  
 Dunseith, N.Dak., 1.3:17, 18, 20, 21, 22; 2:57; in 1886, Rev. John Blegen's description of, 5:33  
 Durfee and Peck, traders at Fort Rice, 9:222; history of firm, 236-237n.; 10:11, 24  
 Durfee and Peck Transportation and Trading Company, 3:165, 4:222

Durfee, E. H., 3:284, 9:228, 236n, 10:112; George, 9:231-232  
Dusbabek, Albert, 4:59  
Duxbury, James, transcriber of diary, 2:247-272

## E

*E. H. Durfee*, steamboat, 3:169, 10:113, 119, 123n, 152  
E-yoh-coh, Sioux warrior, 4:76  
Eagle, James Young, 3:56, 57, 62  
Eagle Nose site, 11:52, 73, 96, 97  
Eagles Nest, 4:76  
*Early Far West, The* (Ghent), rev. of, 7:63-64  
"Early Freight and Stage Lines in Dakota," 3:229-261  
Earp, Ben, 1.1:6-14; Gen. Jubal, 1.2:19, 20  
"Earth Lodge, The," 4:174-185  
Earth lodges: as dwellings for Indians in North Dakota, 4:174; types of, 11:12-23; of Arikara and Cheyenne Indians, 8:157-166; survey of, 11:7-126  
Earth mounds. *See* Mound builders.  
East Burlington, 2:104, 210, 212  
East Grand Forks, Minn., 1.1:77  
East Grand Forks Transportation Company, 2:212, 213  
East Port, Miss., 2:218  
Eastedge, N.Dak., 2:56, 120  
Eastman, Dr. Charles A., 1.3:15, 1.4:69, 70, 6:197; Enoch M., portions of the diary of, 2:127; *Portions of the Diary of*, 1.3:41; 1.4:12  
Eaton, Alden, 1.1:25; Harry A., 1.2:72; Hattie, 1.1:32; Howard, 1.1:18, 25-28, 30  
Eaton Brothers (Howard and Eldon, ranchers, 8:296, 298  
Ebert, Charles B., 2:214  
Echo Lodge, No.2, 6:79  
Eckelson, D.T., 7:40  
*Economic Geography* (Jones and Darkenwald), rev. of, 10:208  
*Economic History of the United States* (Humphrey), rev. of, 6:174-175  
Eddy, Mary Baker, 2:129  
Eddystone, steamship, 1.4:50, 53  
Eden, D.T., 7:147  
Edge, William, catechist, 5:150, 151  
Edgerton, Judge A. J., 7:33, 34  
Edmonton, Sask., 2:35  
Edmunds, Gov. Newton, 4:105; treaty of, 103; 7:5, 123  
Education of Indians, 10:192  
*Edward and Anne*, steamship, 1.4:50  
Edwards, Gov. Ninian, 3:41, 42, 46, 101, 183, 184; Newton, 5:74; Major A. W., 6:227, 230

Edwardsville, Ill., 1.1:41  
Egan, 4:83  
Egan, John, 10:12, 39n. 61, 86-88  
Egilsson, Gisli, 6:157  
Ehr, Peter, 2:228  
Eidelbrock site, 11:107  
Eight Mile House, 3:238  
*El Paso*, steamboat, 3:164  
Elbow Lake, 2:100, 209  
Elbowoods, N.Dak., 1.1:16, 20, 21  
Eldridge, Duncan C., early pioneer in Iowa, 8:185-186  
Elizabethtown, 7:45, 47  
*Elk*, boat, 4:15-25, 39-49  
Elk Creek, 1.1:19  
Elk Island, 4:25  
Elk Point, D.T., 4:82; 7:144  
Elk Point stage station, 3:234  
Elk River, 2:248, 4:13  
Elk River, Minn., 1.1:55  
Elk Valley Farm, bonanza farm, 8:151  
Elkhart, Ind., center for Mennonite immigrants, 7:14  
Elkhorn Ranch, 1.1:17, 19, 2:57; and Theodore Roosevelt, 8:299  
Elkington, James, 2:212  
Ellendale Norman School, 1.1:72  
Ellice, Edward, HBC stockholder, 9:111  
Elliot, Howard, 1.3:59  
Elliott, Captain Matthew, Indian agent at Amherstberg, 3:86, 97, 98n, 101  
Ellis, Elmer E., article by, 1.1:24-34; article edited by, 1.2:41-51; review by, 1.1:68, 1.1:68-69; reviews by, 2:145, 145-146, 149, 149-150; reviews by, 3:75, 75-76, 216-217, 217-218; review by, 6:97  
Ellson, Mrs. Theron, 2:229  
Ellston, D.T., 4:82  
Elm Point, 4:172  
Elm River, 1.1:37, 2:204  
Elmer, Rev. O. H., 2:203  
Elton, James, 2:214  
Emanuel brothers, 5:91  
Emanuel Rock and Creek, 2:240, 243  
Emigrant agent, establishment of in D.T., 7:5  
*Emigrant's Guide to Oregon and California, The* (Hastings), rev. of, 7:233-234  
*Emigrants Guide to California, The* (Ware), 7:66-67  
Emigration Society of Peoria, Ill., 7:139  
Emmegabowh, Ojibway Indian, 1.4:42  
*Emmons County Free Press*, 2:57, 228; 3:73  
Emmons County, N.Dak., 1.4:27, 4:57  
*Emory*, steamboat, 3:164  
Enahwakpa (Stone River of the Sioux), 4:153  
Enfield, N. H., 7:191, 199, 200  
Enger, Fingal, earliest settler in Steele County, 5:28

Engineer Cantonment, 5:228  
 Englevale, D.T., 4:84  
 English expedition to Hudson Bay, in 1689, 5:204; in 1668, 199  
 Engstad, Dr. J. E., 1.2:67; 1.3:72  
*Epic of America, The* (Adams), rev. of, 6:177-178  
 Erickson, Erik McKinley, writer, 1.3:73  
 Eriksen, Reverend, 1.3:26  
*Esperanza*, 10:114, 116, 123n. 153  
 Espionage Act, and Judge Amidon's ruling, 8:97-99  
*Estelline Bell*, newspaper of Hamlin County, 4:86, 88  
 Evans, F. T., 3:249, 250; John, 6:217; John, 11:41, 72, 73, 113  
 Evans Freight Line, 5:87  
 Evarts, Hal G., rev. of, 3:75  
 Ewing, Gen. Charles, Catholic Commissioner for Indian affairs, 5:164  
 Executive Aid Committee of the Lancaster [Mennonite] Conference, 7:16  
 Executive proceedings of the Territories, in Dept. of Interior archives, 11:211  
 Expansion, N.Dak., 1.1:21  
*Expedition*, steamboat, 5:224, 226, 228, 232  
 "Experiences As a Member of President Lincoln's Body Guard, 1863-65," 1.2:7-33  
 Explorers, of the West, 10:63

## F

Factory system, abolition of, 6:203, 207, 208  
 Fadden, Milton J., river captain, 1.2:69, 2:214  
 Fairbault, Minn., 1.3:46; 53; 1.4:41  
*Fairmount News*, 1.2:72  
 Fairview, D.T., 7:147  
 Fallis's ranch, 6:80  
 Falls of St. Anthony, 2:100, 102, 248; 3:8; plans for a post at, 5:218  
*Fanchon*, steamboat, 6:77  
*Far West*, steamboat, 3:169, 6:76, 77; 7:77; at Fort Berthold, 10:14, 41n. 76, 112, 118  
 Faraud, Father Henry, 5:155  
 Fargo and Southwestern railroad, 4:83, 5:24  
*Fargo Argus* (newspaper), 6:227, 228  
 Fargo, D.T., 7:34, 39, 191, 192, 199; description of, 108, 109  
*Fargo Daily Republican* (Yankton, D.T.), newspaper, 3:181; 7:30  
*Fargo Express* (newspaper), 6:227  
*Fargo Forum*, 1.2:70, 71, 73; 4:58, 59; 6:227  
 Fargo, N.Dak., 1.1:24, 50; 1.4:42; 2:129-135, 204; 3:172; 4:57, 58, 83, 92, 97; establishment of, 6:227  
*Fargo Republican* (newspaper), 6:227

*Fargo Times* (newspaper), 3:181; 6:227  
 Fargo, William G., 6:227  
 Faribault, J. R., 3:22, 188  
*Faribault Republican* (newspaper), 6:303, 304, 306, 307, 309-311, 313, 316-318  
 Farley, Jesse P., 9:30  
 Farm laborers, life of, 7:99-103; social life of, 108, 109  
 Farmer, Hallie, writer, 1.2:71  
 Farney, painter, 1.1:28  
 "Father George Antoine Belcourt, Red River Missionary," 2:30-52  
*Father Mississippi* (Saxon), rev. of, 2:274  
 Fauquier, Lt. Gov., 4:110  
 Faulk, A. J., Dakota territorial governor, 5:74, 76; 7:137  
 Faulkner, Edwin O., 2:143  
 Faunce, Mrs. E. L., 2:141  
 Fawcette, W. L., 6:42, 43  
 Fayolle, Father John, 5:157  
 Feland, Otto, 1.3:69  
 Felson, Mrs. William W., 1.4:73  
 Fenian Brotherhood, in opposition to O'Donoghue conspiracy, 5:51  
 Fenian Movement, 9:137  
 Fenian raid on Manitoba, 6:5, 34, 35, 135-139  
 Ferguson, Floyd I., review by, 1.1:65  
 Ferris brothers and Merrifield ranch, 1.1:29, 8:298  
 Ferris, William Angus, journal of, 1.3:13  
 Ferry Hills, 2:270  
 Fetterman, Capt., and his command, massacre of, 10:186  
 Fiddler, Clement, 1.1:36  
 Fields, Lt., 5:232  
 Fighting Bear, Arikara chief, 4:218  
*Fighting Norths and Pawnee Scouts, The* (Bruce), 7:171-172  
*Fighting Red Cloud's Warriors* (Briminstool), rev. of, 2:148  
 Fily, Lawrent, 3:194n  
 Finch (*Fringilla Harisii*), observed by Audubon, 10:65  
 Finlanders, settle near Dickinson, 4:91  
 Finlay, N.Dak., 4:59  
 Finn, \_\_\_\_\_, 10:91, 120n. 129  
 Fire: at the state capitol in Bismarck, 5:170, 177, 178, 251; on the prairie, 7:199; near Fort Berthold, 10:31-36  
 Fire Heart Creek village site, 11:88  
 Fireheart, Indian chief, 4:27, 29, 30  
 Firesteel, 3:241  
*Fisher Bulletin*, newspaper, 9:34  
 Fisher, H. M., 3:22, 192; J. H., 229; I. B., 9:31; Thomas H., 10:119, 124n. 159  
 Fisher Township, Minn., establishment of, 9:33, 34  
 Fisher's Landing, 1.3:17; 2:118, 215; 9:80, 81;

- settlement of, 27-31; naming the town, 31;  
population of, 34
- Fisk, Capt. J. L., 2:96, 97, 122, 259, 261, 262, 263,  
264; expedition of, 2:96, 97, 249; 3:235 5:122,  
123, 6:54, 55; 7:75; Hamilton, 6:23, 30
- Fisk crossing of the Sheyenne (Sibley crossing)  
(Traverse des Blais), 2:123, 126, 127
- Fiske, Frank, 1.3:73
- Fitzgerald & William, 4:49
- Five Fur Traders of the Northwest* (Gates), rev. of,  
7:231-232
- Five Villages of the Mandans, 2:5, 8, 9, 53, 54
- Flandreau, 4:82, 83
- Flandreau, Sinclair, 1.3:39; 1.4:6
- Flannery, George P., 6:310
- Flannigan, Mike, 1.1:73
- Flathead Indians, 1.1:53
- Flegg, Capt. J. B., 3:95
- Fleming, Thomas, 2:224
- Fletcher, Samuel, 1.1:72; commissioner, 3:188
- Flint, discovered, 7:150-159
- Flint*, at Fort Berthold, 10:19, 23, 33, 42-43n. 91
- Flom, Martin, 4:59
- Flooding, on the Red River, 9:72, 73; in 1861, 101
- Flopping Bill, 1.1:18, 4:246
- Flour mill, at Fort Berthold, 10:99
- Floyd, Sgt. Charles, 4:14, John, 5:237
- Floyd's Bluffs, 4:14
- Foley Brothers, 1.3:58
- Foley, James W., Jr., 1.2:68
- Follis, Bill Jones, 1.1:29
- Following the Prairie Frontier* (Humphrey), rev. of,  
6:179-180
- Folsom, N.M., flint points found at, 7:150
- Folster, Lily, great-granddaughter of Dickson, 3:203
- Folwell, William W., rev. of, 1.2:75
- Fond du Lac, 3:32; 5:9, 11, 12; department of, 5:8, 9,  
11
- Fontenelle*, sternwheeler, 10:114, 116, 123n. 154
- Food supply of Indians, archeological evidence of,  
11:24-25
- Fool Dog, 10:3
- Forbes, Dr. A. D., 2:129; Major, Indian agent, 2:137;  
William H., Indian agent, 5:164, 165
- Forbes trading post on Big Stone Lake, 1.3:33, 38
- Ford, A. J., 3:253
- Ford's Theatre, Washington, 1.2:31
- Foreman, Grant, rev. of, 7:171-172
- Forest, M. Gabriel de la, 5:206-208, 210-213
- Forest River, 2:181
- Forest, W. M., 4:59
- Forever Free, A Novel of Abraham Lincoln* (Morrow),  
rev. of, 1.3:78
- Forgotten Frontiers* (Thomas), rev. of, 6:251
- Forks, The, 2:199
- Forman, N.Dak., 2:57
- Forney, W. W., 2:229
- Forrest, Gen. N. B., 2:217
- Forsyth, Richardson & Company, 3:31n, 36
- Forsyth, Thomas, 3:83n, 109, 110n, 186n; 5:230
- Forsythe, General George A., 1.2:76; Col., 4:234;  
6:304
- Fort Abercrombie, 1.3:34, 44; 1.4:6, 7, 9, 12, 37, 38,  
40; 2:54, 96-134, 202-229; 3:174, 176; 4:57,  
239; 5:116-128; 6:235; 7:124, 128; 9:223; boats  
to, 70, 75, 76
- Fort Abraham Lincoln, 1.1:20, 24, 28; 1.2:35;  
1.4:28; 2:55, 143; 3:250; 5:78, 79; 7:39; Custer  
and the Seventh Cavalry at, 8:103-105;  
historical development of, 110-111; museum at,  
111-113, **opp. 108**
- Fort Albany, 5:203
- Fort Armstrong, 5:230, 6:205
- Fort Assiniboine, 3:268
- Fort Astoria, 1.1:53
- Fort Atkinson, 4:6, 8, 10; 5:230, 233, 234, 237
- Fort Benton, 1.1:51; 1.2:38, 39, 42; 2:85-87, 92, 93,  
96, 140, 262, 264; 3:159-170; 4:209
- Fort Berthold: 1.1:21, 79; 1.2:36, 43, 46, 49; 2:10,  
54, 86, 90, 220, 223; 3:59, 62, 161; 4:167, 168,  
170, 184, 209-228, 245; reservation at, 62, 185,  
220-226, 249; 5:154, 160; 6:69; history of,  
9:234-242n., **opp. 234, opp. 236**; Van Ostrand  
at, 10:12-46; 83-124
- "Fort Berthold Agency in 1869," 4:220-226
- Fort Berthold Reservation, 1.1:20, 2:55, 5:38; village  
at, 39; 11:11, 17, 70, 84
- Fort Bouis, 5:160, 163
- Fort Bourbon, 5:206, 207, 216
- Fort Buford, 1.2:37; 1.3::57; 2:86, 88, 92, 97, 98,  
220; 3:161, 162; 4:57, 58, 75, 76, 103, 166, 239,  
242; 6:70, 80
- "Fort Buford," 4:73-77
- Fort Calhoun, 4:10
- Fort Charles, 5:199, 203
- Fort Churchill, 1.4:54
- Fort Clark: 1.1:22, 23; 1.2:49, 50; 1.4:29; 2:5, 7,  
214; 4:9, 10, 37, 168, 179t 216; Indian village  
at, 174, 180, 183; village site, 5:45; Christmas  
at, 7:89-90; village site at, 11:8, 11, 74, 112
- Fort Clatsop, 1.3:9, 10; 1.4:15; 2:9
- Fort Crawford, 1.1:38
- Fort Custer, 1.3:52
- Fort Daer, 1.4:51, 55; 2:54; 5:149
- Fort Dakota, 3:238; 7:128
- Fort Dauphin, 2:195
- Fort Dearborn, 3:90
- Fort Defiance, 5:81

Fort Dilts, **3:145**  
 Fort Douglas, **1.4:51, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59; 5:150-152**  
 Fort Ellis, **2:92, 4:235**  
 Fort Erie, **3:114**  
 Fort Faribault, **1.1:38**  
 Fort Fetterman, **6:191, 192, 193, 294**  
 Fort Floyd, **4:73**  
 Fort Francis, **2:35, 37; 3:210**  
 Fort Garry, **1.1:35, 40, 45, 74; 1.4:37, 38; 2:101, 103-114, 204, 206, 207; 3:174-180, 211, 233; 9:70-73**  
 Fort George, **2:169, 3:92, 97**  
 Fort Gibraltar, **1.4:51, 56, 57, 58**  
 Fort Goodhue, **1.3:41**  
 Fort Harker, **2:159**  
 Fort Hawley, **2:86, 3:161**  
 Fort Hays, **2:164**  
 Fort Humboldt, Tenn., **1.2:35, 36**  
 Fort Kearney, **2:271, 4:75, 230, 6:294**  
 Fort Keogh, **1.3:52; building of, 8:170**  
 Fort Kiowa (Kiaway), **4:21, 23, 48**  
 Fort La Reine: establishment of by La Verendrye, **8:248-251; return to, 268-271**  
 Fort Laramie: **4:231, 232; 5:72, 84, 160; 6:266, 292, 294, 316; and the Council of 1851, 10:178-179**  
 Fort Leavenworth, **2:94**  
 Fort Lincoln, **1.3:50, 52; 4:167, 233, 235; 6:69, 193, 294-296, 300, 301, 303, 310**  
 Fort Lincoln State Park: **8:66-67; diagram of, opp. 100; Slant Village at, 102, archeological work at, 107-110, opp. 108; Fort McKeen at, 102-103; development of fort, 105-106; blockhouse, opp. 106; fort's cavalry post at, 103-105, development of, 110-111; museum at, 111-113, opp. 108**  
 "Fort Lincoln State Park," **8:101-13**  
 Fort Lisa, **2:240, 5:228, 233**  
 Fort Lookout, **4:9, 21**  
 Fort Mandan: **1.1:22; 1.3:5, 6, 12; 1.4:14, 15, 28, 29, 30, 32; 2:6-10, 14, 16, 53; 4:37, 173, 175; 6:263**  
 "Fort Mandan, 1804-1806," **2:5-22**  
 Fort Manuel, **1.3:12, 2:240**  
 Fort Manuel Lisa, **2:240-245; village site, 11:86**  
 Fort Maurepas, La Verendrye at, **8:246**  
 Fort McKean, **2:55**  
 Fort McKeen: at Fort Lincoln State Park, **8:102-103; development of fort, 105-106; blockhouse, opp. 106**  
 Fort McKenzie, **3:268, 4:179**  
 Fort McPherson, **4:232**  
 Fort Meade, **1.3:50, 56; stagecoach stop, 7:45**  
 Fort Meigs, **3:102, 110, 117**  
 Fort Nelson, **5:203, 205**  
 Fort New Severn, **5:203**  
 Fort Osage, **4:53, 5:226, 228**  
 Fort Peck, **4:242**  
 Fort Pembina, **2:54, 205, 220**  
 Fort Pierce, **4:104**  
 Fort Pierre (Fort Tecumseh): **1.2:49-51, 2:89, 3:159, 5:85, 160, 163; 6:292, 294; fur trade post for Dakotas, 10:169-172**  
 Fort Pierre and Black Hills stage line, **3:248, 5:86**  
 Fort Randall: **2: 87, 88, 90, 92, 94; 3:160, 162n, 165, 166n, 171, 233, 234, 238; 5:74, 83; 6:63-69, 72, 77-79; 7:27, 146**  
 Fort Ransom: **1.3:34; 1.4:6, 10; 2:56, 98, 99, 122; 7:124, 148**  
 Fort Rice: **1.2:35, 36, 40; 1.3:46; 3:161, 235, 236; 4:74, 76, 215, 227, 232; Indian agency at, 74; 5:160-162; 6:224, 226, 297; 9:236n.; 10:7; (Upper and Lower) village sites, 11:93**  
 Fort Ridgely: **1.3:30, 31; 2:220, 221; 5:106, 113, 114, 126**  
 Fort Riley, **2:161, 250**  
 Fort Ripley, **2:99, 249, 250**  
 Fort Robinson, **6:66**  
 Fort Rouge, **9:86**  
 Fort Rupert, **5:203**  
 Fort Sanborn (Georgetown), **2:111**  
 Fort Sedgwick, **2:160**  
 Fort Seward (Jamestown), **2:122, 135**  
 Fort Shaw, **2:92**  
 Fort Shelby, **3:111, 112, 117**  
 Fort Slocum, **1.2:21-23**  
 Fort Snelling: **1.1:38; 2:54, 55, 99, 144, 218, 220, 222, 225, 248; 3:193, 194, 195; 4:244; 5:113, 235, 237; 10:159**  
 Fort St. Charles: **7:83; La Verendrye at, 8:243-245**  
 Fort Ste. Anne, **5:203, 205**  
 Fort Stephenson, **3:102, 105, 117**  
 Fort Stevens, **1.2:19-23**  
 Fort Stevenson: **1.1:21; 1.2:35, 38; 2:54, 86, 92, 98, 122; 3:59, 161; 4:222, 227, 239, 241, 242, 244, 245; 9:237n.; Van Ostrand at, 10:9-11, 111**  
 Fort Sully: **1.2:38, 68; 2:92, 94; (old), 86, 89-92, 220; 3:161, 171, 237, 238; 5:160; 9:231-234**  
 Fort Tecumseh (Fort Pierre), **3:159**  
 Fort Thompson, **2:86, 90; 3:161, 165**  
 Fort Tilton, **2:10**  
 Fort Totten: **2:55, 58, 92, 98, 99, 122, 123, 135, 137; 4:239, 241, 242, 244, 245; 5:159, 163; 7:124, 148; 9:223, 239-239n.**  
 "Fort Totten Trail," **4:239-246**  
 Fort Union: **1.1:50; 1.2:41-43; 2:53, 90, 92, 259; 3:159, 164, 267, 268n, 269, 270, 271; 4:73-77, 179, 244; 5:160; 6:222, 224, 226; Audubon's visit to, 10:67**

- Fort Vermilion, 5:160, 163  
 Fort Wadsworth, 1.2:40; 2:90, 96, 97, 98, 99, 141, 220; established, 7:123, 124  
 Fort Walla Walla, 3:270  
 Fort Wallace, 2:160  
 Fort Warren, 1.2:25  
 Fort Wayne, 3:161  
 Fort William, 1.4:58, 59; 3:17, 99, 100, 188; 5:8, 9, 11, 12  
 Fort Yates, 1.1:27, 4:251, 6:218  
*Fort Yates Pioneer*, 1.4:70  
 Fort York, 2:48; 5:203-206, 208, 210, 212, 218  
 Fortress Monroe, 1.2:20  
 Forts, military, description of, 2:155-167  
*Forty Niners* (Hulbert), rev. of, 6:327-328  
 Foster City, 3:241  
 Foster, Stephen, 1.1:34; J. S., first commissioner of emigration in Dakota Territory, 4:105; C. H., 6:228; E. H. 228; James S., commissioner of immigration, 7:5-11  
*Founding of Churchill, The* (Kenney), rev. of, 7:59-60  
 "Founding of the Icelandic Settlement in Pembina County, The," 6:150-164  
 Fountain City, beginning of, 5:91; 7:45, 46  
 Four Bears (coulee), 4:224, 225  
 Four Bears, Mandan chief, 1.2:46, 5:45  
 Four Eyes (Indian chief), 6:64  
 Fowell, William Watts, rev. of, 5:188-189  
 Fox Indians, 3:8, 110, 115, 183, 198; 6:217  
 Fox River, 3:18, 25, 38, 39, 41, 106, 109; colony at, 5:14  
 Fox-Wisconsin portage, 3:8, 12  
*Fram*, steamboat, 2:212, 214, 216  
*Framfari* (newspaper), 6:157  
 Franco-American branch of the American Good Will Association, 1.1:50  
 Frank, E. H., letters of, 4:186-196  
 Frankfort, D.T., 7:33  
 Franklin, Mo., 5:224, 226, 228, 232  
 Franklin, W. Neil, 1.1:79; Benjamin, 2:272; 4:191  
 Franks, Jacob, trader, 3:22, 24, 25, 27, 29, 30, 39n, 91, 185, 190n, 194n  
 Fraser, James, 3:22, 106; Chelsea, rev. of, 4:274-275  
 Frazee, Minn., 2:114  
 Frazee River, 3:177  
 Frazer village site, 11:103  
 Frazier, Lynn J., 1.1:72, 73  
 Frederick, Agnes, 3:202; William, 6:297  
 "Frederick Jackson Turner," 6:259-261  
 Free, E. E., theory of, 11:162  
 Free Homestead Asso. of Central New York, 7:129-133  
*Free Lands of Dakota, The*, immigration pamphlet, 7:19  
 Freeman, Lt., 5:124; Tom, rancher, 8:300  
 Freer, Noah, 3:93, 98n  
 Freight and passenger business in the Black Hills, 1876-1881, 5:87, 88  
*Freighter*, steamboat, 2:109; 9:74, 75  
 Freisch, Johnnie, rancher, 8:299  
 Fremont, Donatien, article by, 6:107-146  
 Fremont, Elkhorn, & Missouri railroad, 3:247  
 French and Iroquois rivalry, 5:197  
 French claim to western Canada, 9:86  
 French Creek, 5:81, 84, 90  
 French expedition: against the English on Hudson Bay in 1686, 5:203, 204; to Hudson Bay in 1671, 200  
 French exploration of interior of North America, 10:147-154  
 French fur trade in the West, 5:198  
 French, Joseph Lewis, rev. of, 1.1:70-71; Capt. Zima, 3:165  
 French-Canadian half-breeds in Manitoba, mistreatment of, 6:131, 134, 135  
 French-Canadian settlers in Red River, 5:172  
 Friends of Canada, at Red River Settlement, 9:140, 141  
 Frobisher, Joseph, 3:11n; Benjamin, 9:87; Joseph, 87  
 Frog Point, 1.2:73; 2:114, 204, 205, 207, 208; 3:177, 233  
 "From Hungary to North Dakota: An Excerpt from the Diary of Jacob Dolwig," 3:204-208  
*From Quebec to New Orleans* (Schlarman), rev. of, 7:62-63  
 Frontenac, Count, 5:205  
 "Frontier Army on the Missouri River, 1860-1870," 2:85-99  
 Frontier Lodge of Independent Order of Good Templars, 6:78, 79  
 Frontier military posts in the Northwest, 6:207, 208  
*Frontier Scout*, 1.3:72, 6:222-226  
*Frontiers and the Fur Trade* (Greenbie), rev. of, 4:65-66  
 Frontiers, in the North and West, settlement of, 5:219  
 Frosted, Thomas, speech by, 9:177, 178  
 Fryburg hill, 1.3:50  
 Frye, George, 1.1:55, 58; Capt, 6:314, 317  
 Fugelso, Peter, 2:224  
 Fuller, George W., rev. of, 6:178-179  
 Fulton, Ill., 1.1:39, 43  
 Funk, John F., Mennonite publisher in Elkhart, Ind., 7:14  
*Fur Brigade*, rev. of, 3:75  
 Fur trade: rivalries in, 5:5-13; and settlement, 6:201, 202, 206, 207; in the Northwest 201, 202, 203; meaning of, 201; effect on settlement, 7:82-93;

of Dakotas with French, 10:152-154; with English, 156-165  
"Fur Trade As an Aid to Settlement, The," 7:82-93  
*Fur Trade in Canada, The* (Innis), rev. of, 5:254-255  
Fur traders, complaints and demands of, 6:207-209; exploitation of Indians, 204-206; roles of, 7:85-93

## G

- Gabriel, Ralph Henry, rev. of, 5:60; review by, 7:169-170  
Gaff, John, 3:186n  
Gager and Company, 6:54  
Gaines Ranch village site, 11:109  
Galatin, 4:52, 53  
Gale, \_\_\_\_\_, 3:188, 189; Lt. James H., 4:20, 24  
Galegher, Edward, 4:59; Ruth Elizabeth, 59  
Galena City, D.T., 5:97  
Galet, Dr. John, 4:35, 40  
Galigan, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:269  
Gall, Hunkpapa Sioux chief, 4:165, 169, 170, 171; 6:75, 187, 188, 194, 200, 293  
Gallatin River valley, 2:92  
Gallegan (Galligan), William B., rancher, 2:57, 4:197  
Galpin, \_\_\_\_\_, interpreter, 5:161  
Gamble, S. P., 3:241  
Gannon Clell G., 1.3:73; articles by, 1.1:16-23, 1.4:14-36; article by, 2:168-200; article by, 4:5-56; William, 2:229; Carl L., ed., rev. of, 7:233-234  
Gantt, Capt. John, 4:15, 22, 40, 42, 50  
Garland, Hamlin, rev. of, 1.2:76-77  
Garraghan, S. J., review by, 7:171-172  
Garreau, Pierre (Garoux), 1.2:44, 2:19; Antoine, 4:24; Joseph, 24; Pierre, 24; Pierre, 10:12, 39n. 62; trouble with his wife, 107  
Garrison Creek, 4:216  
Garrows, 4:32  
Gasconade River, 4:54  
Gass, Patrick, 1.3:5; journal of, 2:7, 18, 14, 6  
Gaston, A. D., 4:192  
Gates, Leo, 2:142; Charles M., ed., rev. of, 7:231-232  
Gaven, Edward, 5:82  
Gayton, James Bennett, owner of a wood yard, 10:5, 6, 8, 37n. 40  
Gayton's ranch (opposite Standing Rock), 4:227  
Gayville, D.T., beginning of, 5:91, 97  
*Gen. Grant*, steamboat, 3:234  
*Gen. Poe*, U.S. government tender, 1.2:69, 2:216  
General Theological Seminary, New York, 1.4:41  
Genin, Father Jean Baptiste, 2:208, 212; 5:163, 164  
Gens de les Feuilles, Sioux band, 3:117  
*Geographic Basis of American Economic Life, The* (McCarty), rev. of, 8:223-224  
Geologic eras, evidence of in North Dakota, 10:254  
Geology, basic study of, 10:246-258  
"Geology of the Turtle River State Park, The," 10:244-261  
*George Rogers Clark* (Bodley), rev. of, 1.3:77  
Georgetown (or Frog Point), Minn., 1.4:37; 2:106-111, 114, 118, 208, 204, 205, 215, 224, 225, 229; 3:174, 175, 176, 177, 231, 233; description of, 6:236; 9:77; site of boat building, 74  
Gerard, Frederick F., scout: 1.1:24, 3:278, 4:169, 170; interpreter with Custer, 7:79; account of Reynolds at the Battle of the Little Bighorn, 79-81; 10:11, 12, 39n. 58  
Germain, Father, 5:159  
German colony, settlement in Charles Mix County, 4:88  
German Russians, immigration of, 7:12, 13  
German-Americans, and their treatment during World War I, 8:97-99  
Getchell, Charles W., 1.2:67; Mrs. Lois, 1.2:67; P. A., 6:228  
Ghent Treaty, 3:123  
Ghent, W. J., rev. of, 7:63-64  
Ghonit (Cormorant) band of Arikara, 3:54  
Ghost band of Arikara, 3:53  
Giasson and Berthelot, traders, 3:29, 31n  
Gibbon, Col. John, 6:193, 194  
Gibbons, Gen., 1.3:49, 4:235  
Gibbs, George, 5:85  
Gibson, Gen. H. G., 4:5  
Gilberg, Peder N., 1.3:22, 25  
Gilfillan, Joseph A., article by, 1.4:37-40; biographical sketch of, 1.4:41-45; Archer B., rev. of, 4:201  
Gilhew, river captain, 1.2:38  
Gillam, Capt. Zachary, 5:198, 199, 201  
Gillespie, George, 3:27, 29, 30, 31n, 36; Bernice, 4:59  
Gillett, James B., rev. of, 2:63  
Gillette, John M., 1.2:71; reviews by, 2:233-234, 10:263-264; articles by, 6:210-220, 11:139-208; rev. of, 11:128  
Gilman Farm village site, 11:78  
Gilmore, Dr. Melvin R., 3:50; 4:174, 248, 259, 260, 261, 266; review by, 7:171-172; biographical sketch of, 8:179-183, opp. 179; Agnes, 7:226, 227  
Gingras, Antoine, 1.4:38-40  
Girard, 4:236, Marc, 6:132  
Girdon, George W., 2:202  
Glacier Park, 1.1:53  
Glaciers, as agents in landscape formation, 10:251-253  
Gladstone, N.Dak., 3:251; settlement of, 4:89

Gladstone, William, 9:111  
 Gladu, Delle Isabelle, 2:88, 50  
 Glaspell, Kate Eldridge, 2:229; article by, 8:184-190; reminiscences of family history and Jamestown, D.T., 184-190; reviews of, 9:283-284, 10:264-266  
 Glass, trader, 1.1:20  
 Glasston, N.Dak. (Baltimore), 2:141  
 Gleason, Elder L., 1.2:65  
 Glegen, Theodore C., rev. of, 8:224-225  
 Glen Ullin, D.T., settlement of, 4:89, 90, 91  
 Glencoe village site, 11:78  
 Glendive, Mont., 1.1:25; 1.3:56; cantonment at in 1882, 8:170-171  
 Glover, George, 2:129; and William Bouck Cornell, rev. of, 7:176-177  
 Glyndon, 2:118, 207, 208  
*Glyndon Gazette* (newspaper), 6:227  
 Godfrey, Morris, boat builder on the Red River, 4:198  
 Goiffon, Father Joseph, 5:157-159  
 Gold: discovered in Black Hills, 4:232, 233; mining in Black Hills, 7:46-50; rush to, 7:38; and the Tetons' resistance to, 10:173  
 Goldammer, Art, 4:59  
 Golden Gate, 5:99  
 Goldsberry, James E., ant collection of, 11:231  
 Goldsboro, 4:138, 142  
 Good Furred Robe, Indian Chief, 5:48; 11:60  
 Good Templars' Society, 6:78, 79  
 Goodall, John, 1.1:32; W. J., 1.1:59  
 Gooding, Charlie J., 2:208  
 Goodrich, William, 1.3:57  
 Goodwin, 4:82; Cardinal, rev. of, 5:189; Ira F., 6:224  
 Goose Egg Lake (Shell Lake), 4:39  
 Goose Rapids, 2:106, 114, 204; 3:174, 177, 180, 181.  
 Goose River, 1.1:37; 1.3:24; 2:181, 188, 204, 209, 224; circuit of, 4:58; stage station, 3:233  
 Goose River Crossing, settled by Norwegians, 5:20, 7:110  
 Goose River Valley, 4:59  
 Goplen, Arnold O., research at Fort McKeen, 8:111-113  
 Gorder, J. L., 1.4:69; Maj. William W., 4:36, 42, 48; John 5:80, 8; 6:66, 304, 306, 307  
 Gore, R. B., 1.1:59  
 Gorticross, Ireland, 1.4:41  
 Goulet, Elzear, 6:131  
*Governor Ramsey*, steamboat, 2:102; 9:69  
 Gowran, C. C., 2:213  
 Grace, Bishop, 5:159  
 Grafton, N.Dak., geological record of well digging, 10:254; chart, **opp. 254**  
 Graham, Lt. Col., W. A., rev. of, 2:60-62; Duncan, 3:107n, 115n, 122, 192; J. J., store owner with Charles Shafer, 8:168, 169; army paymaster, 170  
 Graham's Island, Devils Lake, 2:55  
 Graham's Point, Red River ford, 5 2:4  
 Grand Army of the Republic men to settle in Morton County, 4:88  
 Grand Canyon of the Little Missouri, 2:55  
 Grand Central, hotel in Deadwood, D.T., 5:92  
 Grand Coteaux, 2:43, 46  
*Grand Forks and North Dakota Manual for 1885*, 6:230  
*Grand Forks Herald*, 1.2:73  
 Grand Forks, N.Dak., 1.1:50, 77; 1.3:17, 57; 2:109, 112, 118, 119, 170, 175, 179-199, 206-219; 4:59, 92, 109, 113, 114; home to Judge Cochrane, 9:207  
*Grand Forks*, steamboat, 1.2:69; 2:213, 214, 216  
*Grand Forks Tidende*, Norwegian newspaper, 5:29  
 Grand Harbor, D.T., early center of Norwegian settlement, 5:32  
 Grand Point, 1.1:45  
 Grand Portage, 2:169, 3:17  
 Grand Rapids, 2:205  
 Grand River, 2:93, 3:25; 4:6, 31, 53, 181, 207, 208, 209, 221; agency at, 2:94, 4:227; villages at, 3:56, 59, 4:251; stagecoach stop, 7:44  
 Grandin freight and steamboat line, 3:181  
 Grandin, J. L., 2:118  
 Grant and Morton County old settlers association, 1.4:69  
 Grant County, 4:96  
 Grant, D. W., 1.3:53; Maj. U. S., 1.1:73; U.S. Pres., 1.1:76; Gen. U. S., 4:124, 127, 235, 267, 269; Capt. Hiram, 5:114; Cuthbert, 176; James, 8, 10, 11, 12; Pres. U. S., 51; Col. Fred, 6:295, 296; Pres. U. S., 6:29, 36, 187, 188, 295; Cuthbert, 9:93, 95  
 Grantier, Jay, 1.1:58, 59  
 Granville, Lord, 6:118  
 Grashopper hills, 2:123  
 Grass, John, 6:74, 75  
 Grasshoppers: in the Red River Valley, 5:151, 6:110; 7:125, 126, 128, 132; 9:137; at Red River Settlement, 1864, 9:101; at Fort Berthold, 10:25, 115  
 Grassick, Dr. James, 7:156, country doctor, 8:118-119; memoir of his Scottish roots, 8:42-49; rev. of, 1.3:79; article by, 8:24-49;  
 Grassy Butte, 2:55  
 Gravelle, Louis, 3:92  
 Gravline, Joseph, 2:21, 22  
 Gray Brothers, 6:147, 148  
 Gray Eyes, Arikara chief, 4:208  
 Gray, Morgan, 2:8, 214; \_\_\_\_\_, 10:90, 91, 120n. 126  
 Gray's Bay, 1.3:9  
 Great American Desert, as defined by Usher L.



Burdick, 8:295  
*Great American Land Bubble* (Sakolski), rev. of, 7:175-176  
*Great Crusade and After, The* (Slosson), rev. of, 5:263-264  
 "Great Dakota Boom, 1879 to 1886, The," 4:78-108  
 Great Falls and Canada Railway, 1.3:58  
 Great Falls, Mont., 1.1:51; 1.3:58  
 Great Falls of the Missouri, 1.1:51  
 Great Lakes region, 5:7, 8, 10  
 Great Northern Railway Company, 1.1:50, 51, 77; 1.3:58; 3:168, 169; 4:83, 5:24, 34, 35; and the destruction of burial mounds to create gravel pits, 8:150  
*Great Plains, The* (Webb), rev. of, 6:245  
 Great Sioux Reservation, 6:306  
 Great Slave Lake, 2:150  
 Green Bay, Wis., 3:8, 12, 18, 22, 38, 41, 91, 92, 99, 100, 105-114, 183, 184, 188  
 Green, Charles, 2:214; hunter, 4:230  
 Green County, Ill., 1.1:41, 43  
 Green River, 1.1:15; 1.2:50, 53, 54, 55; 2:271  
*Greenland Lies North* (Carlson), rev. of, 8:306-307  
 Greenough, Tom, 1.3:42  
 Greenshield village site, 11:41, 42, 71, 110  
 Greenville Treaty line, 3:103, 125  
 Greenwood, D.T., 7:146  
 Greer, Capt., 6:222, 224  
 Gregg, A. D., 1.4:70  
 Gregory, J. S., 5:74  
 Greig, \_\_\_\_\_, 1.3:42  
 Grennell, George, frontiersman, 4:224, 234  
 Grey Cloud, Chippewa Indian, 3:100  
 Grey Nuns of Montreal, 5:164  
 Grey, Robert, 1.1:52  
 Gridley, Will, 1.3:55  
 Griffin, Edward, 2:210, 212; Charles C., ed., rev. of, 8:222-223; John, 10:12, 40n. 64  
 Griggs, Alexander, river captain, 1.2:69; 3:177; 5:112, 9:27, 76; Bruce, 2:214; Capt. Alexander, 114, 118, 205, 214; John, 215; William, 215  
 Griggs County, 4:98  
*Griggs County Sentinel Courier*, 2:57, 4:59  
 Griggs, Walsh, and Company, 2:205  
 Grignon, Amable, 3:192, 194n; Augustin, 13n, 22, 185, 194n; Charles, 194n; John B., 194n; Louis, 108, 110, 106n, 185, 191, 194n; Paul, 194n; Pierre, 106n., 185, 194  
 Grimson, Judge G., 1.2:71; 1.4:69; Judge G., 9:119  
 Grinnell, George Bird, 3:57; first rancher in western N.Dak., 8:295-296; 11:89  
 Griswold, Guy E., 1.3:73  
 Griswold settlement (Norwegian), 5:35  
 Gronna, A. J., 1.2:68

Gros Ventre Indians, 1.1:51; 1.2:43-45; 1.3:15; 1.4:30. *See* Hidatsa Indians.  
 Grosbeaks (Black-headed and Evening), observed by Audubon, 10:66  
 Groseillers, 5:198, 199, 200, 201  
 Gross, Mrs. Serena, 1.3:73  
 Grosse Butte (Buffalo Lodge), 2:175, 199  
 Grove, Frederick Philip, rev. of, 3:152  
 Grover, Douglas, 1.3:55  
*Growing With the West* (Stahl), rev. of, 6:98-100  
 Gruber, William, 2:215  
 Guelph, Ont., 2:271  
 Guest, Mrs. A. W., 2:229  
 Guilleroy, J. B., 3:106n  
 Guinon, F., 2:215  
 Guiterman, Arthur, rev. of, 1.2:77-78  
 Gulbrandsdal district, Norway, 1.3:22  
 Gulf of Mexico, 1.1:37  
 Gull Lake Indian village, 1.4:43  
 Gull River, 2:101, 102  
 Gunn, H. G., article by, 1.4:46-60  
 Gwynne, Lt. Thomas Page, 4:25, 26  
 Gwyther Farm village site, 11:93  
 Gyrtl case, and Judge Amidon, 8:93-94

## H

H T ranch, 1.1:5, 26, 29, 30, 81; 1.2:61  
*H. W. Alsop*, steamboat, 1.2:69, 2:216  
 Hacke, Dr. A. C., 1.4:73  
 Hacker, Louis M., and Benjamin B. Kendrick, rev. of, 7:64-66  
 Hadwen, \_\_\_\_\_, farmer in Wheatland, D.T., 7:107  
 Hafwen, Leroy R., ed., rev. of, 7:66-67  
 Hagedorn, Henry J., *Ranching With Roosevelt*, 1.1:26, 29, 32; diary of, 5:103-132; James, 113  
 Hagen, Fritz, 1.2:68; Olaf T., associate historian of the National Park Service, 8:278  
 Hagen village site, near Glendive, Mont., 11:34  
 Hagerty, Frank A., third commissioner of immigration, 7:23  
 Haggart, John, 2:132  
 Hair Hills, 2:170, 179-194, 199  
 Hale, Senator of New Hampshire, 1.2:25  
 Half Breed Charley, 4:157, 158, 159  
 Half Pania, Indian chief, 2:14  
*Half-Breed, The* (Constantin-Weyer), rev. of, 5:63-65  
 Halfbreed Rebellion of 1860, part one, 9:106-110; part two, 9:137-166  
 Halfbreeds, and buffalo hunting, 9:73. *See also* Metis  
 Halkett, John, 3:193-195, 5:152; \_\_\_\_\_, 5:175  
 Hall and Braden company, 1.1:58

Hall, Ida C. *See* Crofeord, Mrs. H. E.  
*Hall J. Kelley on Oregon* (Powell, ed.) 7:233-234  
Hall, Rev. C. L., 1.1:20, 21, 79; 1.2:72; 1.3:15, 73;  
mission of, 1.1:20; member of Lewis and Clark  
expedition, 1.4:33; Rev. C. L., 2:53; Rev. C. L.,  
3:145; Edward, 56, 57, 62, 64, 65; Hugh, 4:40;  
Dr. J. B., 6:227  
Halland, J. G., 1.4:71  
*Halliday Promoter*, 1.1:79  
*Hallie Moore*, steamboat, 1.2:37  
Halls stand creek (White Earth Creek), 4:40  
Halls stand lake, 4:40  
Hallson, Gunnar, 6:153, 156; Johann, 6:153, 156,  
157  
Halpin, Tom, 1.2:54  
Hamar's (Gen.) defeat on the Wabash River, 4:163  
Hamilton, Ont., 2:115  
Hamilton, Robert, Queenstown merchant, 3:5, 29;  
William T., 3:270  
Hamlin County, 4:86  
Hammond, W. John, rev. of, 5:264-265; reviews by,  
6:100-101, 179-180  
Hancock, Gen., 1.2:28, 30; \_\_\_\_\_, trapper, 1.4:35;  
Gen. W., 2:8, 87, 88; Samuel, 146; Maj. Gen.  
W. S. (commandant of the Department of  
Dakota), 5:78  
Hanford, J. N., 3:282  
Hanks, Lt. Porter, 3:88, 89  
Hanley, Maj. J. H., 1.4:69  
Hanna, L. B., 1.1:77; John, 2:212; Walter, 210, 211;  
William, 210; L. B., 4:59  
Hannibal and St. Joe railway, 3:168  
Hanning, C. G., 2:272  
Hans Creek, 1.1:20  
Hansbrough, Sen. H. C., 1.2:67  
Hanson, Gilbert, 2:229  
Hargrave, J. J., 9:102  
Hargreaves, Shelia, rev. of, 2:231, 4:200  
Harkness, James, 3:164  
Harmon, Capt. Wm., 1.2:68; J. R., 1.2:68; Mrs. Wm.,  
1.2:68; George Dewey, rev. of, 8:307-308  
Harney, Gen. W. S., 6:266, 292; expedition of, 3:159,  
5:74; campaign against the Dakotas, 10:179-  
180; treaty at Fort Pierre, 180-181  
Haron, Thomas, 1.3:42  
Harper, Father John, 5:154  
*Harper's Weekly*, 1.2:18  
Harrington, Mrs. W. B., 1.4:70  
Harris, Thos. J., 1.4:9; Mat, stage station of, 2:204;  
Lt. William L., 4:13, 14, 21, 22, 27, 45; Sgt.,  
4:35, 36, 40, 41, 43, 44; Edward, Audubon's  
backer and friend, 10:64, 73, 74  
Harris's Sparrow, observed by Audubon, 10:71, 77  
Harrison, \_\_\_\_\_, 1.3:42; Pres. William H. 1.3:73;  
William H., 3:22, 37, 42, 44, 48, 49, 94, 96, 99,  
101, 102; theory of, 11:161; Pres. Benjamin,  
4:104  
Harstead, Rev. H. B., 4:58  
Hartford, Conn., real estate convention in, 1871,  
7:11  
Harvesters, self-binding, 7:103  
Harvey, Gen. (White Bear), 1.2:44, 45  
Harwood, A. J., 6:227; \_\_\_\_\_, farmer, 7:197  
Hash Knife and Mill Iron Outfits, 1.1:29, 8:298  
Hastings and Dakota division of the Milwaukee  
railroad, 4:82, 83  
Hastings, Lansford W., rev. of, 7:233-234  
Hastings, Minn., 2:210, 212  
Hatch, Gen. Edward M., 2:218  
Hathaway, Elias, 3:67n  
Hatton, Ralph, 1.1:58  
Hauge Synod, 1.3:21, 22, 24, 26, 27  
Hause, E. Malcolm, review by, 10:52-53  
Havana, Cuba, 1.2:25  
Havens village site, 11:76  
Havighurst, Walter, rev. of, 10:128  
Haw, Jim, a Hidatsa berdache, 10:90, 120n. 127  
Hawes, Ed, 4: 160  
Hawk Creek, 2:221  
Hawk, The, 10:102, 122n. 140  
Hawley, Minn., 1.3:57  
Hawthorne, trapper, 4:161, 162  
Haxo, Henry, article by, 8:229-271; as translator of  
La Verendrye journals, 229; review by, 10:126-  
127  
Hay, raised at Fort Berthold, 10:23-25, 29  
Hay, T. H. G., 6:133, 134  
Haycock, Al., 2:214  
Hayden, Peter, 1.1:36; Dr. Ferdinand, 5:73, 74;  
6:292, 302, 304  
Hayes, T. E., 1.3:73; Pres., 6:274; administration of,  
6:268  
Hayfield, Selkirk experimental farm, 3:197  
Hayman, Col. Samuel, 10:16, 42n. 81  
Hayter, Earl W., article by, 6:262-275  
Hazard, Lucy Lockwood, rev. of, 4:275-276; rev. of,  
6:247  
Hazelton, 4:57  
*Hazelton Independent*, 4:57  
Hazzard, George H., 2:215  
Headquarters Hotel, Fargo, 2:130, 132; 7:192  
Heaney, Tom, 6:69  
Heart Butte, 10:49  
Heart River, 1.2:46; 1.3:46, 50, 53; 1.4: 30; 4:235;  
Rosser's survey of, 10:48-51  
"Heath Family, The," 4:109-115  
Heath, Mrs. Fannie Mahood, biographical sketch of,  
4:109-115; Frank A., 114

- Hebard, Grace Raymond, review by, 7:63-64  
Hecker, Thad C., and George Will, article by, 11:5-126  
Hedges, James B., writer, 1.2:71; rev. of, 8:305-306; H. T., 3:238; James Blaine, rev. of, 5:256-257  
Hedstrom, Mrs. Albin (Linnie Slaughter), 1.2:35  
Heerman, Capt. Edward E., 2:210, 3:214  
Hegans, James, 6:79  
Heilbron, Bertha L., review by, 6:93-94; article by, 7:94-113; rev. of, 58-59  
Heintzelman, Gen. Samuel P., 10:100, 121n. 137  
Heitman, *Historical Register and Dictionary of the U. S. Army* 20  
Helena, Mont., 2:93, 97, 132  
*Helena*, steamboat, 1.2:69  
Henderschied, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:143  
Henderson (Grand Forks), N.Dak., 2:205  
Henderson, Minn., 2:220  
Hennepin, Father, 6:218, 264; 10:140  
Henry, Alexander, 1.1:21; 1.4:35; 2:7, 9, 10, 13, 168-199; natural history notes in journals of, 2:168-200; 3:201; 4:176, 184; journal of the weather, 1807-1808, 5:239-247; 6:217; 9:116; Andrew, Lt. Gov., Missouri, 4:42; Stuart, rev. of, 4:274; Alexander, the Younger, 7:84, 85; harvest of, 85  
*Henry Villard and the Railways of the Northwest* (Hedges), rev. of, 5:256-257  
Hensler village site, 11:110  
Herendeen, George, white scout with Custer, 7:79  
Herigstad, Betuel (Norwegian emigrant agent), 5:30  
Hermaphrodite Creek, 10:5, 37n. 39  
Herrick, Mrs. Eliza, 1.3:74  
Hersey and Bryant farm at Larimore, 1.2:67  
Hersey, Prof., 2:262; H. T., bonanza farmer, 8:151  
Hettinger County, 1.4:69; old settlers' association of, 1.4: 70  
*Hettinger County Herald*, 1.3:73; 1.4:70; 2:57, 142, 228; 3:145, 213; 4:58  
*Hettinger Tribune*, 2:141  
Hickock, Wild Bill, 6:68; grave of, 7:52, 52n. 28  
Hicks, John D., rev. of, 6:170-171  
Hidatsa Indians: 1.1:20, 21, 51; 1.3:5, 8, 15; 1.4:33; 2:5, 13, 15, 20, 27, 31, 46-48, 53, 54, 145, 179, 243-245, 262; villages of, 5-7, 53-55, 175, 176, 179, 181, 186, 194; 3:50, 54; 4:9, 35, 74, 103, 170, 172-174, 176, 181, 184, 209, 212, 220, 221, 223, 229, 230, 234, 240; village on the bend of Mouse River, 240; villages of, 35, 174, 178, 181; 5:154, 155; 6:69, 215, 216, 217, 219;  
Hidden Creek, 4:9, 29  
*Highland Mary*, steamboat, 3:276  
Highmore, 4:83  
Hilderman, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:268  
Hill, Griggs and Company, 2:114, 3:177, 178; 9:76, 77  
Hill, James J., 1.1:77, 78; 1.3:58, 59; 2:114, 207; 3:177; 4:98; 5:24; 7:28; 9:27, 33; George D., surveyor general, D.T., 4:105; 7:27, 117, 129, 130; Rev. A. C., 1.4:69-71  
*Hillsboro Banner* (newspaper), 6:230  
Hincks, Sir Francis, 3:209  
*Historic Forts and Trading Posts of the French Regime and of the English Fur Trading Companies* (Voorhis), rev. of, 6:96  
*Historical Quarterly*, Kentucky, 1.3:73  
History, importance of, 11:272-281  
*History of Alaska* (Clark), rev. of, 5:187-188  
History of Deep Creek Township, 4:59  
History of East Sand Creek, 4:59  
*History of Minnesota*, A (Folwell), rev. of, 1.2:75; 5:188-189  
*History of the Farmers' Political Action in North Dakota* (Burdick), rev. of, 11:284-285  
*History of the Pacific Northwest*, A (Fuller), rev. of, 6:178-179  
*History of the State of Washington* (Meany), rev. of, 4:202  
*History of Wells County and its Pioneers* (Spokesfield), rev. of, 6:180-181  
Hjelm-Hansen, Paul, 3:231; journeys in Red River Valley, 5:18-22  
Hobart, Charles H., pioneer experiences retold in letter form: part one, 7:191-227; part two, 8:50-62; part three, 114-31  
Hodder, F. H., review by, 7:174-175  
Hoebel, E. Adamson, and Karl N. Lewellyn, rev. of, 10:125-126  
Hoecken, Father Christian, 5:160  
Hoefs, August, 2:141  
Hoel, Erich, Norwegian settler, 5:27  
Hoffine, Lyla, rev. of, 8:132  
Hofflund, D.T., settled by Norwegians in 1887, 5:36  
Hoffman, Charles W., 1.1:76; M. M., writer, 1.4:73; W. J., 3:56, 57n  
Hogan, Martin E., 10:119, 124n. 158  
Holabird, Col. Samuel, 2:94, 161  
Holbroke (Holyoke), 2:264  
Holbrook, Franklin F., and Livia Appel, rev. of, 7:230-231; Steward H., rev. of, 11:221-222  
Holbrook village site, 11:80  
Holcombe, Capt. E. V., 2:21, 6:43  
Holding Eagle, Mrs. *See* Scattered Corn.  
Holes, Mrs. Andrew, 1.2:73; James, 2:129  
Holland, Cecil Fletcher, rev. of, 11:282-283  
Hollander families settle in Emmons County, 4:88  
Hollenback, Fred, 5:85  
Hollenbeck, J. B., 1.2:67

Hollister, Orin, 1.1:24  
Holmes, H. W., 2:214; Maj. Andrew H., 3:112; Lt. Reuben, 4:28; Capt. W. H., 9:82  
Holtman's Lake, 1.3:37  
Holtritz, Mrs. A., 1.3:73  
Holtz, Herman, 1.1:32  
Holy Cedar Tree, 4:248  
Holy Cross post office, 2:203, 210, 212  
Holzenger, Dr., veterinary surgeon, 4:288  
Homestake Mine, 5:91  
Homestead Act, 1.1:60; effect on the settlement of the Dakotas 1862-1883, 5:21; on Norwegian immigration, 16, 21, 22; 7:116, 129  
Homesteaders, basic needs of, 7:193  
Hood, Gen. J. B., 2:218; Ump, range manager of cattle company, 8:298  
Hope Brothers Hardware store, in Minot, 4:95  
Hope, D.T., 4:98  
Horsehead Bottom, 10:6, 37n. 42  
Horsehead Creek, probable archeological village site, 11:77  
Horseshoe Valley, 4:243  
Hosie, John, ed., rev. of, 7:179-180  
Howard County, Mo., 1.1:40  
Howard, James, 3:240; Gen., 6:71; E. A., 6:268, 269; John, 10:19, 27, 30, 43n. 93, 83, 107; William A., territorial governor, 7:21; administration of, 11:214-215  
Howe, Joseph, 6:117, 120, 125; 9:146  
Hoyt, Jr. William D., article by, 10:47-51  
Hrdlicka, Ales, 11:166, 168  
Hubbard, N. K., 2:132; Moorhead storekeeper, 2:203; 6:227  
Hudson Bay, 1.1:37; 1.4:50, 51, 53; 2:38, 100; 3:11, 195  
Hudson, Hendrick, 5:197  
Hudson's Bay Company: 1.1:85; 1.2:75 ;1.4:38, 48-51, 55, 56, 57; 2:12, 15, 20, 30, 35, 48, 50, 53, 54, 103, 106, 109, 113, 114, 118, 162, 168, 173, 187, 190, 206, 207; 3:36, 173, 176, 177, 178, 187, 189, 193, 195, 196, 197, 229, 230, 277, 279; 5:5, 6, 10, 11, 149, 152, 155, 156, 172, 175; history of, 5:197-218 petition for remuneration, 209; posts in the lower Red River Valley, 23; prosperity of, 1663-1690, 203; losses of, 1682-1696, 211; decline in stock, 1692-1696, 208, fur trade war, 172; 6:7, 9, 13, 20, 24-26, 28, 31-33, 40, 46, 47, 109, 110, 121, 220; transportation service through the U.S., 46, 47, 49, 50, 54, 56; 9:71, 76, 86, 87, 91, 92; built grist mill, 81  
Huff, N.Dak., 4:33  
Huff village site, 11:19-23; earthlodge excavations at, 94-96; rainbow designs of pottery at, 60-61  
Huggins, Capt. E. L., 6:198  
Hughes and Simpson, cattlemen, 8:298  
Hughes, Gen. Alexander, 4:59, 60; 7:30, 34  
Huidekoper, Arthur C., horse rancher, 1.1:24-32; 1.2:67; 8:296-297; Albert R., 1.1:30, 8:297; Earl C., 1.1:30; Wallace, 1.1:75  
Hulbert, Archer B., reviews of, 6:90-91, 327-328  
Hull, Gov., 3:83, 88, 90, 93  
Human remains, found in North Dakota, 6:212, 213, 214  
Humeston, Albert, 4:141  
Hummel, E. A., associate historian of the National Park Service, 8:278  
Humphrey, Edward Frank, rev. of, 6:174-175; Seth K., rev. of, 6:179-180; Jack, wood camp of, 8:169  
*Hunger Fighters* (deKruif), rev. of, 3:150-151  
Hunkpapa Sioux Indians, 4:9, 30, 31, 45, 74, 76, 116, 170, 245; 5:160; 6:266, 293, 294  
Hunt, Father Jerome, 2:58; Wilson P., 2:241, 242, 4:182; Capt., 6:292  
*Hunt's Magazine*, 3:277  
Hunter, Dr. John, 1.3:48; Arsey, 4:188, 195  
*Hunting of the Buffalo, The* (Branch), rev. of, 3:217-218  
Hurd, A., 2:215  
Hurley, Turner County, 4:86  
Huron, D.T., 4:83, 86, 92, 94, 98; 7:33; vying for site of capitol, 29  
Huron Land District, 4:86  
*Huron Tribune*, 4:86  
Hurricane Lake settlement (commenced in 1887), 5:33  
Husfloen village site, 11:106  
Husher, F. A., editor, visit to Norwegian settlements, 5:27, 28  
Hussey, Judge, 2:129, 131  
Huston, Lt. Col. Daniel, Jr., commander at Fort McKeen, 8:103  
Hutchins, M. A., 2:215; C. A., 3:240  
Hutchinson, William T., rev. of, 5:260-263; John, 7:27, 28  
Hutterites, immigration of, 7:15  
Hypochlorite Solution, use of in the 1870s, 8:301-304

## I

*I Sing the Pioneer* (Guiterman), rev. of, 1.2:77-78

I X L, hotel in Deadwood, 5:92

I. G. & Company, 3:283

Icelandic settlement: fiftieth anniversary; of in N.Dak., 3:73; in Pembina county, 5:27; founding of, 6:150-162; golden jubilee of, 150; founded in the U.S., 6:150, 152, 154, 155; at

New Iceland (Canada), 6:151-158, 160, 163  
*Ida Duse*, steamboat, 1.2:38  
*Ida Reese No. 2*, at Fort Berthold, 10:13, 16, 22, 40n. 67  
*Ida Reese*, steamboat, 3:165  
*Ida Stockdale*, steamboat, 1.2:86, 38; 3:163; at Fort Berthold, 10:13, 17, 40n. 70, 88, 90  
 Iddings, Rev. F. W., 4:114  
 Illinois Central railway, 3:168  
 Illinois Indians, 3:263  
 Illinois River, 1.1:39, 40, 42; 2:217; 3:36, 101, 109  
 Immigrant house, in Yankton, D.T., 7:17, 18  
 Immigrants: from Europe to D.T., 4:86; English, in Yankton County, 88; Finlanders, near Dickinson, 91; life style of, 7:142-143  
 Immigration to Dakota Territory: adversities to, 7:118-128; positives for, 129-136; promotional efforts toward, 5-24  
 "Impressions of the Memorial Service at Walhalla, North Dakota," 1.4:72-74  
*In Quest of the Western Ocean*, rev. of, 3:75-76  
*In Search of America* (Hazard), rev. of, 4:275-276; rev. of, 6:247  
*Incidents in the Life of a Pioneer* (Glaspell), rev. of, 9:283-284, 10:264-266  
 "Incidents in the Life of a Pioneer," 8:184-190  
*Independence*, steamboat, 5:224  
 Indian Bureau, 2:85  
 Indian Congress, second annual session, 1.1:58  
 Indian Crow, 5:72  
 Indian Hill village site, 11:116  
 Indian mounds in North Dakota, 6:214-215. *See also* Mound builders.  
*Indian Removal; The Emigration of the Five Civilized Tribes of Indians* (Foreman), rev. of, 7:171-172  
 Indian Rights Association, 4:101  
 Indian River, 2:107  
*Indian, Tales and Others* (Neihardt), rev. of, 1.3:80  
 Indian treaty of 1876, 6:74  
 Indians in Dakota Territory: description of, 4:179; dwellings of, 174; proselytization by Catholics of, 5:149-165; distribution of, 6:215-220; origin of, 6:210-220; opposition to settlement of D.T., 7:118-124; white attitudes toward, 10:165-167  
*Indians of North Dakota, The* (Wemmett), rev. of, 2:145  
 Inglis, Ellice & Company, 3:124  
 "Inkpaduta and Sons," 4:153-164  
 Inkpaduta, Indian, chief, 2:91  
 Inkster City, N.Dak., 4:59  
 Innis, Amherstberg merchant, 3:86; Harold A., rev. of, 5:183-185, 254-255; review by, 6:171-173  
 International Boundary, 2:209  
 International Hotel, 9:31

International Peace Garden State Park, 8:67-68  
*International*, steamboat, 1.2:69; 2:109-118, 204, 215; 3:175, 176, 178, 180; 6:50, 53, 56; 9:27, 29, 74, 75, 80  
 Invention of the twine binder, 1.1:79  
 Inyan Bosendata (Standing Rock), 1.4:10  
 Iowa, 4:11, 12, 14, 90, 142, 153; immigration to northwestern area of, 155  
 Iowa division of the Milwaukee railroad, 4:82  
 Iowa, in competition with D.T. for settlers, 7:130-135  
 Iowa Indians, 3:20, 33, 91, 116  
 Ioway River, 4:16  
*Ioway to Iowa* (Richman), rev. of, 6:97  
 Irish colony to settle in Stutsman County, 4:88  
 Irish, James N., boat builder, 9:28  
 Irving, Washington, 1.1:52  
 Irwin, Matthew, Green Bay factor, 3:194  
 Isaacson, Adolph, 1.2:67  
 Isbister, Alexander, of the Red River Settlement, 9:111  
 Itassepah, 3:111  
 Ives, \_\_\_\_\_, execution of, 2:269

## J

*J. L. Grandin*, steamboat, 1.2:69; 2:216; 9:81  
 Jack ferry, 4:53  
 Jack Morrow's ranch on the Platte River, 4:231  
 Jack River, 1.4:58  
 Jackson, Francis James, British minister, 3:36; boys, 4:236; trapper, 4:161, 162; Andrew, 5:220, 223, 234; Billy, halfbreed scout with Custer, 7:79; Mons, 7:204, 206; W. Turrentine, article by, 11:209-220  
 Jackson road, 1.1:42  
 Jacobs, Charles H., 6:303, 307, 309; Osmer B., 6:303, 315  
 Jacobson, D. R., 2:228; Martin, 2:8  
 Jacobson village site, 11:116  
 James II, 5:203, 204, 205  
 James, Jesse, 1.1:27; Will, rev. of, 2:231-232; rev. of, 5:264-265; rev. of, 6:250  
 James River, 2:90, 122, 123, 255; 3:14, 15, 25; 4:17, 82, 83, 85; region of, 5:14, 34, 35; stage station at, 3:234, 238; valley around, 4:85, 86; 7:40, 41  
*Jamestown Alert* (newspaper), 6:228  
 Jamestown, N.Dak., 1.1:24; 1.2:74; 1.3:57; 2:134, 135, 137, 141; 3:241; 4:57, 97; Norwegian settlement in, 5:36; 7:40, 41; vying for site of capitol, 25, 26; tornado in, 8:184-185; social life in, 188-190  
 Jamestown, N.Y., 2:217  
 Janeaux, \_\_\_\_\_, Durfee and Peck agent, 9:237n.;

10:9, 15, 16, 22-24, 42n. 83  
 Jansen, Wm., 1.1:61  
 Janson, Florence Edith, rev. of, 6:253; review by, 7:183  
 Jarvis, Capt., 3:209-212  
 Jasmin, Michel, 2:172  
 Jayne, Dr. William territorial governor, 7: 27, 115, 116, 119-121  
 Jaynes brothers, cattle firm, 1.1:59  
*Jeannette Roberts*, steamboat, 5:104  
 Jeffers, A. N., 1.1:4, 7, 10, 55  
 Jefferson Barracks, in Missouri, 4:5, 7, 190  
 Jefferson City, Mo., 1.1:40  
 Jefferson, Pres. Thomas, 1.4:14, 2:9, 3:44; \_\_\_\_\_, 4:53, 54  
*Jefferson*, steamboat, 224, 226  
 Jefferson's River, 1.3:5, 2:266  
 Jenkins, James W., Peoria, Ill, investor, 7:193-225  
 Jenks, C. H., river captain, 1.1:78; Dr. A. E., archeologist at Turtle River State Park, 8:150  
 Jennie Graner village site, 11:96  
 Jennings, Mont., 1.3:58  
 Jenny, Walter P., geologist, 5:84  
 Jérémie, M. Nicholas, 5:207  
 Jerome Standing Soldier village site, 11:90  
 Jerusalem, N.Dak., 1.3:18  
 Jessup, Elon, rev. of, 1.4:75  
 Jesuit influence: on native peoples, 8:290-294; on Metis, 9:96, 97; as missionaries to the Dakotas, 10:148, 152  
 Jesup, Gen. T. S., 4:56  
 Jewell, Marshall, 6:227, 230  
*Jewell's First Annual Directory of the City of Bismarck, Dakota*, 6:229, 230  
 Jigs and reels, dancing of the Metis, 9:102-103  
*Jim Bridger*, boat, 1.2:42  
 Jim's Creek, 1.1:19, 20  
 Jogues, 6:217  
*John Charles Fremont* (Goodwin), rev. of, 5:189-191  
*John Jacob Astor* (Smith), rev. of, 4:65-66; rev. of, 5:136-138; *John Jacob Astor* (Porter), rev. of, 6:322-323  
 "John Jacob Astor and Lord Selkirk," 5:5-13  
*John McLean's Notes of Twenty-five Years' Service in the Hudson's Bay Territory* (Wallace), rev. of, 7:177-179  
 Johnson Coulee, 1.4:9  
 Johnson, Livy, 1.4:70; Pres. Andrew, 1.2:29, 33; Sevald, 1.3:26; Bella M., 2:140; George, 204; Gov. Paul, 143; Jim, 228; Sir John, 3:7, 8, 9, 98n; J. W., Indian agent at Prairie du Chien, 46, 183, 188n; J., 4:59; "Liver Eating," scout, 224; Col. James, 5:223-230; O. J., early settler in Barnes County, 5:25; Joel, archeological work

of, 7:156; Henry, rev. of, 11:128-129; C. V., ant collection of, 11:231  
 Johnson, Overton, and William H. Winter, rev. of, 7:66-67  
 Johnston (Johnson), Col. William H., 10:34, 46n. 119; Harry V., rev. of, 10:207  
 Johnston Lake, 2:222  
*Joint Report upon the Survey and Demarcation of the Boundary between the United States and Canada*, rev. of, 7:180-181  
 Joli Lake, 2:122  
 Jones, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, 1.4:6; Foul Mouthed Bill, 1.1:32; Clarence F., and Gordon G. Darkenwald, rev. of, 10:208  
 Jordan, Amos C., 6:226  
*Josephine*, steamboat, 1.2:69; 3:169; 4:234; 5:224, 226, 228, 232; 8:168  
 Joslin, E. E, 4:57, 58; Clyde W, article by, 6:147-149  
 Jötunheimen, earliest Norwegian settlement in Eddy County, 5:35  
 "Journal of H. E. Maynadier: A Boat trip from Fort Union to Omaha in 1860, The," 1.2:41-51  
 "Journal of La Verendrye, 1738-1739, The," 8:229-271  
 "Journal of the Atkinson-O'Fallon Expedition," 4:5-56  
*Journal of the Santa Fe Expedition Under Colonel Doniphan, A* (Robinson), rev. of, 7:67  
 "Journey from Kingston to Fort Garry via St. Paul and the Red River in 1860," 6:231-238  
 "Journey of John Orchard From Thunder Bay, Ontario, to Fort Garry and Saint Paul, Minnesota, June 1871 to December, 1872, The," 3:209-212  
 "Journey to Kentucky for Sheep: From the Journal of Robert Campbell, 1832-1833, A" 1.1:35-45  
 "Journey to the Black Hills in 1880, A," 7:37-38  
 "Journey to the Forks of the Red River of the North in 1860," 6:231-238  
 Judith River 1.3:6  
 Jules Burgh, 2:271  
 Jusseume, René, Lewis and Clark interpreter, 2:8

## K

Kalispell cut-off, 1.3:58  
 Kaloupek, Walter E., review by, 11:127  
 Kaministikwia, 8:243, chief of, 242  
 Kandiyohi County, Minnesota, 1.3:24  
 Kandota, description of, 6:234  
 Kane, J. F., rev. of, 1.4:78; Thomas Franklin, 1.2:73  
 Kansas, 4:93, 159, 207, 231  
 Kansas Indians, 4:52

Kansas River, 4:52, 53  
*Kate Mulhall, A Romance of the Oregon Trail* (Meeker),  
 rev. of, 1.3:78-79  
*Kate Swinny*, steamboat, 3:277  
 Kathryn, N.Dak., 2:56  
*Kathryn Recorder*, 2:228, 3:73  
*Katie P. Kountz*, 1.2:37; at Fort Berthold, 10:18, 19,  
 42n. 90, 114, 118  
 Kaufman, Louis, 1.1:75  
 Kaw River, 1.3:13  
 Kearny, Brevet Major Stephen Watts, 4:11, 12, 35,  
 46, 50, 53; 5:234  
 Keeler, Sergeant, 6:78  
 Keeney, Gordon J., 2:132, 6:227; J. G., 129  
 Keenleyside, Hugh L., rev. of, 5:141-143  
 Keith, John, 1.3:52; \_\_\_\_\_, of the Hudson Bay  
 company, 2:35  
 Kellaher, D. M., 2:136  
 Kelley, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:135, 136; Ed., 228  
 Kelley's stage station, 2:205  
 Kellog, Henry and Heman, letters of, 3:66  
 Kellogg, F. S., 1.1:61; Mark, 4:236, 6:226; W. R.,  
 6:228; rancher, 8:299  
 Kelly, Yellowstone, 1.2:76  
 Kelly's Point, 3:233  
 Kemp, George, 4:120, 138, 141  
 Kemper, Bishop Jackson, 1.1:79  
 Kendrick, Benjamin, B., rev. of, 7:64-66  
 Kenel South Dakota village site, 11:86-87  
 Kennedy, J. L., of St. Paul, 5:53; \_\_\_\_\_, 5:175  
 Kennerly, Capt. George H., 4:23, 24, 26, 27, 31, 49;  
 H. A., 7:117  
 Kenney, James F., ed., rev. of, 7:59-60; review by, 58-  
 59  
 Kent, Capt. John A., 2:214; Audrey, 4:59; R., 5:72  
 Kentucky Mounted Infantry, 55th, 1.2:34, 36  
 Keogh, Brevet Lt. Col. Miles W., 1.1:24  
 Keogh trail, 1.1:26, 27  
 Kernaghan, \_\_\_\_\_, Chicago merchant, 9:111  
 Kerr, James E., 3:6n  
 Ketchum, Maj. Daniel, 4:13, 14, 20, 24, 25, 40, 48, 53  
*Key West*, steamboat, 3:159, 169; 6:76, 77  
 Keysville road, 4:109  
 Kickapoo Indians, 3:98  
 Kidney, The, Indian warrior, 4:229  
 Kiebert, F. J., civil engineer, 11:109  
 Kildonan, (Selkirk settlement), 1.2:70; 1.4:51, 60  
 Killdeer battlefield, 2:55  
 Killdeer Mountains, 1.1:5, 10, 14, 18, 19; 2:55  
 Kimball, Maria B., rev. of, 3:149-150; James P., article  
 by, 4:73-77; Dr. James, 10:12, 23, 24, 30, 35,  
 40n. 69  
 Kind, Ezra, 5:72  
 King, Capt., 4:45; J. H., 104; William, 5:72; Blanche

Busey, rev. of, 10:263-264  
 King William's War, 5:204  
 Kingsbury, Lt. James W., 4:48  
 Kingston, 4:131  
 Kingston, Ga., 1.2:64, 65  
 Kinney, Dr. Bruce, 1.4:73, 74  
 Kipp, James, builder of Fort Tilton, 2:10, 3:268  
 Kipp's Trading Post village site, 11:84  
 Kirk, Ed, ranch of, 1.4:69; W. H., 9:16-17  
 Kirke, Sir John, 5:200  
*Kit Carson* (Vestal), rev. of, 2:273-274  
 Kitchen, Joseph A., 1.4:73  
 Kittson, Norman W., 1.1:38; 1.3:74; 2:55, 110, 113-  
 115, 201, 202, 207, 215; 3:175, 178, 229; 5:55;  
 9:75, 77  
 Kittson's Red River Transportation Line, 2:115;  
 3:178, 180; 9:27, 77  
 Klebe, Henry, caretaker at Lake Metigoshe, 9:123  
 Klingberg, Frank J., rev. of, 10:53-54  
 Knapp, Dan, hunter, 4:172  
 Knappen, Nathan H., 6:226  
 Knife River, 1.1:14, 16, 21, 22; 1.2:46; 1.3:5, 53; 2:5,  
 6, 7, 12, 57, 170, 175, 176, 181, 185, 186, 194,  
 240, 243; 4:36, 37, 39, 176; Indian village,  
 1.4:15; 4:35, 176, 179  
 Knife River Flint quarries, 7:159-160; 11:25-26  
 Knight, Capt., 2:132; Mrs. Clara Collis, 1.3:73,  
 2:143; Eben W., 132; E. W., 6: 226, 227  
*Know Your North Dakota* (Sullivan), rev. of, 6:252  
 Kootenai canyon, 1.1:52  
 Kootenai Indians, 1.1:53  
 Koshkonong colony, 5:15  
 Kramer, William, 3:240, 41  
 Kranzburg, 4:82  
 Kristensen, Anders, 1.3:17  
 Kroeze, Dr. B. H., 1.4:73  
 Kruckenburg, William, 2:245  
 Kuhlmann, C. B., review by, 5:260-263  
 Kurtz, Thomas C., 1.3:50, 53

## L

La Barge, Captain Joseph, 2:87, 10:64; Capt. John,  
 3:59, 162, 163, 276  
 La Barge, Harkness, & Company, 3:162  
 La Belle, Louis, 1.3:35; 1.4:6, 2:122; Rose, 5:165  
 La Colle, Indian chief, and La Verendrye, 8:243-245  
 La Combe, Father, 9:109  
 La Croix, 1.3:35  
 La Crosse, Wis., 2:105, 247  
 La Fayette, D.T., 2:103  
 La Force, Bill, general manager of cattle company,  
 8:298

- La Framboise, Frank, 10:38n. 50; illness of, 8; death of, 21
- La Guerre, Indian chief, 1.1:44, 45
- La Jemmerais, Sister, 5:165
- La Moure, 4:83
- La Pointer, Antoine, 2:172
- La Verendrye Bridge across the Missouri, 1.2:70
- La Verendrye, Pierre Gaultier, Sieur de, 1.1:76; 2:32, 54; 4:175; 6:216, 292; 9:86; 11:11, 56, 57, 64, 66, 80; explorations of, 7:82; biography of, 8:230-232; about translations of his journals, 232-241; journal entry from July 20, 1738–May 1739, 242-271; and the plains Indians, 10:160, 161
- La Verendrye, the younger, 1.1:22, and his brothers, in the Black Hills, 5:71
- La Vigne, 5:172
- Labarraque, French pharmacist, 8:301; his disinfecting solution, 301
- Labat's trading post, 1.1:38
- Lac des Roches, 2:46
- Lac du Diable (Devils Lake), 2:199
- Lac Qui Parle, 1.1:37, 44; 1.3:38, 42; 3:14; 5:111
- Lac Traverse, 1.1:37, 44. 50; 1.4:7, 9
- Lachapelle, Anna, 9:29, 31; Paschal, 29, 31
- Lacombe, Father Albert, 2:33, 37, 50, 51, 52; 5:155-157
- Lacon, Dr., 5:72
- Lafayette, boat, 4:8, 22
- Lafleche, Father, 2:33, 46
- Laframboise, Francis, 3:106n, 203
- Lafremere, half-breed, 2:51
- Lagimodiere, Elzear, 6:143
- LaGothrie, trader, 3:100
- Laidlaw, trader, 3:198
- Laird, Wilson M., article by, 10:244-261
- Lake Agassiz, 2:55; glacial effects of, 8:148-149, 10:257-259
- Lake Belland, 2:123
- Lake Corning, 2:123
- Lake Emily, 2:126
- Lake Erie, 3:92, 104, 105, 114
- Lake Flambeau, 3:32
- Lake Henry, 2:211
- Lake Huron, 3:84, 105, 113, 114, 118
- Lake Irwin, 1.3:19
- Lake Itaska, 2:100
- Lake Jessie, 2:255
- Lake Kandiotta, 1.3:36
- Lake Lydia (Liddy), 2:254
- Lake Mandan, 4:168, 172, 173
- Lake Manitoba (Maninthonobanc), 2:195
- Lake Metigoshe State Park, 8:68-69; history and geography of, 9:114-124; map of, opp. 115; name origin of, 117; CCC at, 118; structures at, 121-123
- Lake Michigan, 3:86, 101, 109, 184
- Lake Minnewaukan (Devils Lake), 1.3:31
- Lake Nepissing, 3:86
- Lake of the Woods, 1.1:74; 2:35, 170; 3:195, 211
- Lake Okaboji, 4:159
- Lake Pepin, 1.1:38; 3:121
- Lake Shebondowan, 3:208, 210
- Lake Simcoe, 3:86, 105, 112, 114
- Lake Superior, 2:169; 3:14, 32, 86, 87, 210
- Lake Tolic (Tolac), 2:121, 122, 127, 128
- Lake Townsend, 2:255
- Lake Traverse, 2:51, 100, 101, 109, 221; 3:14, 21, 25, 88, 186;. 187, 190n, 193, 195, 199
- Lake Winnebago, 3:106, 107, 108, 110
- Lake Winnepegosis, 2:36
- Lake Winnipeg, 1.4:49, 58; 2:37, 100, 105, 107, 118, 170, 209; 3:172, 173, 198, 211
- Lake Winnipeg, steamboats on, 9:70
- Lakie, cowboy, 1.1:9, 10
- Lakota American* (newspaper), 1.4:71; 2:140, 142
- Lakota, Ia., 4:59
- Lakota, N.Dak., 1.3:17
- Lamb, G. F., 4:59
- Lambert, S. F., 1.3:57
- Lame Deer (Indian leader), 6:72, 75
- Lamicoine, Indian chief, and La Verendrye, 8:243-245
- Lamien, Joseph, 2:215
- Lamont, D., trader, 3:268
- LaMoure Chronicle*, 1.2:73
- Lampkin, Betsey, 4:111
- Lancaster City, 5:97
- Lanctot, Gustave, review by, 6:94-95
- Land Hunger: David L. Payne and the Oklahoma Boomers* (Rister), rev. of, 11:127
- Land offices in Dakota (1880), 4:92
- Land, prices of, in the Red River Settlement, 5:175
- Lander, E. J., 2:213
- Landers and Green company, 1.1:59
- Landon, Fred, review by, 10:128
- Landreaux, Joseph, 8:169
- Lane, Rose Wilder, rev. of, 7:233
- Lang, Gregor, 1.1:28, 8:298; Lincoln A., *Ranching With Roosevelt*, 1.1:26, 28, 30, 31, rev. of, 1.1:68-69
- Langdon and company, 1.3:77
- Langevin, Bishop, 6:116; Hector, 6:114, 141
- Langham, Maj. A. L., 4:23, 24, 52
- Langlois, Michael, 2:172; Mme. Michael, 172
- Langsworthy, Franklin, rev. of, 7:233-234
- Lansing colony (Michigan) settles in McIntosh County, 4:88



- Lantern in Her Hand*, A (Aldrich), rev. of, 3:152-153  
 LaPerche, J. B., 3:106n  
 Laramie Treaty of 1868, 10:187  
 Laramie-Bozeman Trail, and the Teton Dakotas, 10:184-185  
 Lariviere, Alphonse, 6:132, 133  
 Lark, observed by Audubon, 10:69  
 Larned, H. H., 3:235  
 Laroche, clerk of the North West company, 2:15  
 Larocque (Metis), 2:33, 51, 191; 9:106  
 LaRose, Ignace, 3:106n  
 Larpenteur, Charles, 3:267, 268, 269, 271  
 Larsen, John, 1.3:25; Arthur J., articles by, 6:42-62; 6:302-318, and George S. Pelton, article by, 7:37-38  
 Larson Mandan site, 4:34  
 Larson, Peter, 1.3:49, 50, 51, 53; Henrietta M., reviews by, 5:60, 7:60-61  
 Larson village site, 11:23-24, 50, 51, 57, 61, 67, 82-83  
 LaSalle, 3:264  
 Last Stone, Gros Ventre (Hidatsa) hunter, 2: 27  
 Late Mandan period, 11:83  
 Later Heart River period, 11:7, 34, 50-52, 62-63, 81-83, 123-123  
 Latourelle, J. Baptiste, 1.1::36  
 Lauder, Judge, 1.4:6  
 Lauerdale, James, 2:215  
 Laughlin and Merrick (proprietors of a Black Hills newspaper), 6:315  
 Laut, Agnes, rev. of, 6:94-95; review by, 6:244  
 Lawe, John, 3:22, 24, 25, 39n, 91, 106n, 108, 110, 122n, 185, 188, 191, 194n  
 Lawless, Ben, 1.1:6, 7  
 Lawrence County, 5:71, 97  
 Lawrence, James, 6:268, 269  
 Laws to restrain fur-traders from exploiting Indians, 6:205, 206  
 Lazuli Buntings, observed by Audubon, 10:66  
 Le Boeuf, hunter, 2:176, 185  
 Le Boulet (Cannonball) River, 1.4:27  
 Le Cedre, hunter, 2:175  
 Le Duc, Father, 5:159  
 Le Floch, Father, 5:159  
 Le Grace village site, 11:75  
*Le Marquis de Mores, 1858-1896*, biography of Charles Droulers, 8:3-23  
 Le May, Joseph, 2:207  
*Le Metis* (newspaper), 6:133  
 Le Moyne brothers, 5:203, 204  
 Leach Lake, 3:25, 100  
 Lead City, D.T., beginning of, 5:91, 93, 97, 98  
*Lead City Telegram*, 3:260  
 Leaf Lakes, 2:251  
 Leaf River, 2:102, 251; 3:25, 30  
 Leavenworth, Col., 4:6, 7, 12, 208; expedition of, 208; Col. Henry, 5:230, 233, 234, 235  
 Leavenworth village site, 8:157-159; diagram of Arikara earth lodge at, opp. 157; timber constructino of, opp. 158; Arikara pottery found at, opp. 159; 11:40-42, 44, 85  
 Leblanc, trader, 1.1:38  
 Lebo, Judd, 1.1:32; Norman, 1.1:29, 32; Schuyler, 1.1:32;  
 Lechenail, Indian chief, and La Verendrye, 8:243-245  
 LeConte's Sparrow, observed by Audubon, 10:66, 72  
 Lee, Gen. Stephen D., 2:217  
 Lee's surrender, 1.2:28, 29  
 Leech Lake, 1.4:42; Northwest Company trading post, 7:85-87  
 Leeds, D.T., early center of Norwegian settlement, 5:32  
 Lees, of Virginia, 1.2:34; James, 2:135  
 Lefebvre, Della, 2:50  
 Legiard, Father, 5:159  
 Legget, J., 6:318  
 Legislative reports on agriculture and minerals, 1866, 1867, 7:6  
 Leighton, Alvin C., 10:99, 121n. 135  
 Leighton, Jordan, and Hedderich, traders and ranchers, 8:296; purchase of Sitting Bull's horses, 297  
 Lemay, Phillip, Bottineau County commissioner, 9:8  
 Lenape Trails (Lisle), rev. of, 3:218-219  
 Lennox, 4:82  
 Leonard, 4:84  
 LePage, Baptiste, 1.1:16, 17, 20  
 Lepine, Abroise, 6:132, 137, 140, 142-45  
 Lépine, of the Riel government, 5:49, 50  
*Les Principes de la Langue des Sauvages Appelles Sauteaux*, by Father George Antoine Belcourt, 2:52  
 Lescohier, Don D., review by, 6:323-324  
 Leslie, Attorney A., 1.4:70  
*Let the Hurricane Roar* (Wilder), rev. of, 7:233  
 Letcher, 4:96  
 Letendre, Louis, 6:138  
 Lethbridge, Alberta, 1.3:58  
 "Letter from W. B. O'Donoghue to Jay Cooke, March 29, 1871, Anent the O'Donoghue Scheme for the Annexation of Rupert's Land," 5:49-53  
 "Letters from 1810 to 1864," 1.2:59-66  
 "Letters of James Stallcop to Catherine Varner, Charlotte, Iowa, 1863-1865," 4:116-142  
 Leutz, Fred, 1.4:69  
 Lewellyn, Karl N., and E. Adamson Hoebel, rev. of, 10:125-126  
 Lewis and Clark bridge at Williston, 1.3:74; 1.4:72; camp site memorial association, 2:10, 11

- Lewis and Clark Expedition: 1.1:16, 17, 20-22, 51, 52; 1.2:46; 1.3:5, 11, 13-15; 1.4:14; 2:54, 85, 150; at Fort Mandan, 2:5-22; 3:12n. 15, 51, 262; 4:6, 14, 17, 23, 35, 37, 39, 40, 43, 172, 175, 181, 184, 185, 201, 207; encampment at Fort Mandan in 1804, 33; 6:217, 219, 220, 263, 264; 9:21; and their view of the Teton Dakotas, 10:161-163; recording flora and fauna, 63; and the earth lodge villages, 11:40-42, 50, 51, 56, 72, 73, 113
- Lewis, Captain Meriwether, 1.3:5-10, 15; 1.4:14; 2:6, 7, 13, 16, 17, 241, 242; 3:15; 16, 33, 34; Reuben, 2:242, 244
- Lewis, Maj. William H., 10:85, 119, 120n. 125
- Lewiston, Idaho, 1.3:58
- Libby, Orin G., speaker, 1.1:49, 77, 1.2:71, 72; article by, 2:5-22; reviews by, 1.2:75, 1.2:76, 1.3:76-77, 1.3:77, 1.3:77-78, 1.4:75, 1.4:78, 1.4:75-76; 2:60-62, 62-63, 63, 148, 148, 149, 273-274; 3:149-150, 218-219, 219-220; 4:32; 5:143; 6:180-181; 7:66-67, 231-232, 233-234; rev. of, 4:145; archeological work of, 7:153
- Liberty, D.T., 7:144, 145
- "Liberty Memorial Building, The," 1.1:46-48
- Library, North Dakota State Historical Society, 5:169, 171; historical, value of, 11:278-280
- Lidgerwood, N.Dak., 1.3:57
- Lignite deposits of North Dakota*, Bulletin 4, N. D. G. S., 1.2:71
- Like-a-Fishhook village, 1.1:21
- Lincoln, Abraham, 1.1:64; 1.2:5, 7-33, 65; 2:91, 217; Mary Todd, 1.2:18, 19, 32; Willie, 1.2:16
- Lincoln County, D.T., site of Scandinavian settlement, 7:136
- Lincoln's Sparrow, observed by Audubon, 10:76
- Linderman, Frank B., rev. of, 6:328-330; rev. of, 7:170-171, 232
- Lindsay, Gen., 6:129
- Linton, N.Dak., 2:57, 4:32
- Lippincott, \_\_\_\_\_, 10:13, 41n. 71
- Liquor: and the Indian fur trade, 10:176-176
- Lisa, Manuel, 1.1:20, 21; 1.3:11, 12; 3:116, 263, 265, 266, 270, 271; 4:182; 5:223; history of his North Dakota trading post, 2:239-246
- Lisbon Free Press*, 3:214
- Lisbon, N.Dak., 1.4:9, 4:84, 175; settled by Norwegians in 1882, 5:31
- Lisle, Clifton, rev. of, 218-219
- Lithographs, used to promote immigration, 7:23-24
- Little Bad Lands, 1.1:15
- Little Beaver Creek, 10:5, 20, 37n. 41; village site at, 11:76-77
- Little Belt Mountains, 2:93
- Little Big Horn River, 4:236; Indian village on, 164
- Little Bow Creek, 4:13
- Little Bull, Arikara man, 10:17, 42n. 88
- Little, C. B., 1.2:71, 4:30; George, 1.3:42
- Little Canada, 5:157
- Little Cheyenne River, 2:92
- Little Crow, Indian chief, 1.4:6; 3:84, 115, 117; band of, 2:221; 7:121
- Little Elk, Sioux chief, 1.2:43-45, 50
- Little Heart, stagecoach stop, 7:44
- Little Knife River, 1.4:35, 4:167
- Little Missouri Horse Company, 1.1:30, 8:297
- Little Missouri Post, 1.1:27
- Little Missouri River, 1.1:5, 16, 18-20, 22, 23; 1.2:46; 1.3:50; 1.4:32, 35, 72; 2:89; 4:45, 167, 228, 229, 237; location of de Mores ranch, 8:7
- Little Missouri valley, 1.1:29, 30
- Little Muddy River (White Earth River), 1.4:33
- Little Prickley Pear River, 2:265
- Little Priest, Winnebago chief, 4:160
- Little Rock*, packet boat, 4:188
- Little Salt River, 1.1:37, 45; 2:205
- Little Sioux River, 4:12, 156, 160; valley of, 4:154, 155, 158, 163
- Little White Bear, Indian chief, 4:31
- Livermore, Farmer, 4:156, 158
- Livernois, Domin, 2:172
- Living Past, The* (Merriam), rev. of, 4:275
- Livingston, Crawford, 1.3:57; Robert, 3:91; W. Ross, review by, 5:259-260; rev. of, 6:91-93
- Log of a Cowboy* (Adams), rev. of, 2:148
- Logan County, N.Dak., 4:32
- Logan, Gen. John A., 1.3:75; Mrs. Lucinda, 2:141
- Logan Museum of Beloit college, 4:63
- Lombard, Charles, 6:226
- Lone Chief (Indian), 5:48
- Lone Cowboy* (James), rev. of, 5:264-265
- Lone Dog, outlaw chief, 4:76, 170
- "Lonesome Charley," 4:227-238
- Long Creek, 1.4:27
- Long Lake, 2:252
- Long Lake Creek, 10:7, 37n. 43
- Long, Major, 5:223, 228, 230; expedition of 1823, 236; Theodore K., district attorney of Morton County, 8:14-15
- Long Ships Passing: The Story of the Great Lakes, The* (Havighurst), rev. of, 10:128
- Long X outfit, 1.1:55-58; ranch, 1.1:3, 4, 10
- Long-tailed Chickadee, observed by Audubon, 10:70
- Loras, Bishop, 5:155
- Lorimier, Capt. de, 5:150
- Loring, Black, and company, 203
- Loth, George, 1.3:33
- Louis XIV, 5:201, 202, 207, 208, 213
- Louisiana Territory, 1.4:14

Louisville, 4:131  
 Lounsberry, Col. Clement A., 1.1:76; 1.2:68; 6:226  
 Loup Fork of Platte River, 4:209  
 Lowderbaugh, Dave, 4:118; Hannah 117  
 Lowell, Jacob, 2:129, 131  
 Lower, A. R. M., reviews by, 7:179-180, 10:53-54  
 Lower Brule Indian Reservation, 4:23  
 Lower Des Moines River, 4:153  
 Lower Hidatsa River village site, 11:114  
 Lower Mandan village, 242  
 Lower Sioux Agency, 5:106  
 Lowry, Thomas, 1.3:57  
 Lucas, James H., 4:5  
 Ludbury, Ed., 2:123  
 Ludlow, Capt. William, 6:295, 298  
*Luella*, steamboat, 3:162  
 Luffsey, William Riley, killed by the Marquis de Mores, 1.1:30, 8:10  
 Lugenbeel, Col., 6:68, 72, 78  
 Lull, C. V. P., 2:110, 3:175; 9:75  
 Lundebj, Rev., 1.3:17, 27, 29  
*Lure of the Frontier, The* (Gabriel), rev. of, 5:60  
 Luttig, John C., 1.3:12  
 Lutz, Frank, 1.2:71  
 Lyman Aldren village site, 11:112  
 Lyman County, S.Dak., 4:23  
 Lyman, Matilda, 3:203; W. P., 5:74  
 Lynch, John, 2:228; William, 9:31  
 Lyon, E. Wilson, rev. of, 10:126-127  
 Lyons, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:264; Asa, 269; J. H., 115, 207; Lord, 6:7; J. H., 9:78  
 Lystad, Anton O., 2:213; Oscar, 215

## M

M. O. Walker and Company of Chicago (veteran stagecoach company), 6:44, 45, 46  
 Ma-too-ton-ha, lower Mandan village, 2:5, 12  
 MacCauley, \_\_\_\_\_, 8:9  
 MacDonald, \_\_\_\_\_, Scotch-Indian mail carrier, 4:242-244; John A., 6:8, 39, 40, 117-122, 128, 140-143  
 Macdonell, John, 3:12n; 5:173, family of, 173; 9:90, 97  
 Macdonnell, Captain Miles, 1.4:50, 55, 56, 57; 5:149; letter to, 5:174-176; governor, 9:90, 92, 93, 97  
 MacFarlane, R. O., reviews by, 6:97, 8:305-306  
 MacKay, James, 6:217  
 Mackenzie, Alexander, 2:150; 6:144; cabinet of, 142; government of, 143. *See also* McKenzie.  
 Mackenzie River, 2:150  
 Mackinaw boats, 10:108-109, 122n. 147  
 Mackinaw Company, 6:203  
 MacLean, J. Kennedy, rev. of, 4:274-275

MacLennan, W. L., 2:215  
 MacNider, William, 3:73  
 Macon railway, 1.2:65  
 Mactavish, Gov., 6:26, 31, 32, 36, 39, 40, 113, 132  
 Madden, 4:11; Thomas, trader, 5:85  
 Maddock, Walter, 2:131  
 Maddox, Mrs., 1.1:29  
 Madison County, Ill., 1.1:40  
 Madison, D.T., 4:83  
 Madison, Ill., 1.1:, 41  
 Madison, Pres. James, message to Congress, 3:43  
 Madison, Wis., 1.2:52  
 Magee, Capt. Matthew, 5:232, 237  
*Maggie*: steamboat, 2:115; tugboat, 3:178; mackinaw boat, 3:164; 9:77  
 "Magical and Sleight of Hand Performances by the Arikara," 3:50-65  
 Magnusson, Ami, Pall Thorlakson, and Richard Beck, article by, 6:150-164  
 Magpie creek, 1.1:18  
 Maha Indians, 4:50; village of, 4:14, 48  
 Mahhaha village site, 11:111  
 Mahoney, Arthur, 1.1:58  
 Mahoney, Arthur, hunting partner of Charles Shafer, 8:173  
 Mahood, Alexander, 4:111; Frances, 109, 111, 113; Fannie, 114; John, 111, 112, 113; Stephen, 111, 112. *See also* Heath, Fannie Mahood.  
 Mail route from Tower City to Lee, D.T., 4:97  
 Mail service, in Dakota, 6:58-61; in Minnesota, 43-49, 51, 52, 54, 57; between Fort Berthold and Fort Stevenson, 10:3-36  
 Mair, Charles, 6:111, 114  
 Maise, W. R., 6:230  
 Maisonneuve, Father, 5:155  
 Major, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:262  
 Makah or Tiwaukan Lake, 1.3:35  
 Makee and Perkins, merchants, Devils Lake, D.T., 9:15  
 Makee, W. H., 9:14, 15  
 Malade River, Idaho, 1.3:13  
 Malden, 3:183, 184  
 Mali-Topa, Mato-Lopa, Indian chief, 1.2:43, 44, 46  
 Malin, James C., rev. of, 5:139-141  
 Malmros, Oscar (American consul at Winnipeg), 6:21, 22, 31, 35, 37, 38  
 Malnourie, Charles, Sr., 4:169, 170, 229; his place, 229; 10:10, 15, 17, 34, 41n. 79  
 Malo, Father, 2:140  
 Maloney, John, 2:228; Hugh, 214  
 Maltese Cross ranch, 1.1:18, 29  
 Maltese Cross Ranch, and Theodore Roosevelt, 8:298  
 Mammals, observed by Audubon, 10:72  
*Man Who Sold Louisiana: The Career of Francois*

- Barbe-Marbois, The* (Lyon), rev. of, **10**:126-127
- Man-Even-of-Whose-Horses-the-Enemy-are-Afraid, **10**:185
- Manchester, Ill., **1.1**:39
- Mandan Criterion* (newspaper), **6**:228
- Mandan Indians: **1.1**:20, 51, 72; **1.2**:43, 45, 46; **1.4**:30; **2**:6, 12, 13, 51, 145, 170, 239, 241; villages of, 5, 6, 9, 53, 186, 187, 244; **3**:50, 54; **4**:10, 33, 35, 37, 45, 73, 103, 170, 174-184, 209, 212, 220, 221, 234; villages, 9, 10, 34, 35, 37, 45, 49, 175, 181, 211; description of, 177-179; **5**:38, 39, 42, 43, 48, 154, 155, 159; **6**:69, 70, 81, 215-219; archeological evidence of, **7**:151, 153; earth lodge village of, replicated at Fort Lincoln, **8**:102; archeological record of, **11**:5; cache pits of, 23-24; houses of, 6, 12-23; palisades of, 7-12; pottery of, 6, 44, 46-69
- Mandan Lake village site, **11**:52, 66, 110-111
- Mandan Lodge at Bismarck, **5**:38-48, 168, 169
- Mandan, N.Dak., **1.1**:19, 73; **1.3**:46, 50-55; **2**:55; **4**:83, 84, 89, 90, 91; settled by Norwegians in 1881, **5**:36
- Mandan Pioneer*, **1.2**:69
- Mandan Weekly Pioneer*, **4**:88
- Manderfeldt, Anton, **1.3**:33; Henry, **1.3**:33; Hilliar, **1.3**:33
- Manitoba Act (1870), **6**:28, 121, 122, 123
- Manitoba House, **9**:31
- Manitoba Milestones* (McWilliams), rev. of, **5**:185-187
- Manitoba: province of, **2**:30, 31; entrance into Confederation, **6**:107; organization of, **6**:132-135; school question in, 133; creation of province, **9**:152, 153
- Manitoba railway, **1.3**:18; **4**:94
- Manitoba*, steamboat, **1.2**:69, **2**:115-118, 216, **3**:179; **9**:28, 31, 78; sank, 78, 79, 81
- Mankato, Minn., **5**:103, 104, 105, 120
- Mann, Charley, **2**:131
- Mann, Dr. \_\_\_\_\_, **10**:105, 122n. 145
- Mannhaven, N.Dak., **1.1**:21; **2**:244, 245
- Mannhaven village site, **11**:36
- Manning Brothers' farm, **6**:148
- Manning, Dan, rancher, **8**:299
- Manning, Daniel, **1.1**:8, 58, 59
- Mantannes, as mentioned in La Verendrye's journals, **8**:231-241; ascertained to refer to Hidatsa Indians, 239; in the journal entry for July 20, 1738-May 1739, 251-268
- Manual Labor School at Fort Totten, **5**:163, 164
- Manuel Creek stage station, **3**:238
- "Manuel Lisa and His North Dakota Trading Post," **2**:239-246
- Maple River, **1.1**:45; **2**:212, 224, 253, 254; **4**:155, 156
- Marais River (Riviere aux Marais), **2**:200
- Maranda, J. B., **3**:106n
- Marcey, Inspector Gen., **5**:127
- Marcus, Wm., **1.3**:58
- Mardell, D.T., **4**:97, 98
- Marias River, **2**:85, **3**:270
- Marietta, **4**:132
- Marion, **4**:82 83
- Marion Junction, **4**:82
- Marmarth Mail*, **1.4**:71, **3**:214, **4**:59
- Marmarth, N.Dak., **1.1**:23
- Marquette County, Mich., miners from, **7**:42
- Marquette, explorer, **3**:263
- Marquette, Father, **10**:148
- Marquette*, steamboat, **1.2**:69, **2**:216
- "Marquis De Mores in North Dakota," **8**:3-23
- Marquis, Thomas B., rev. of, **3**:148; rev. of, **6**:254
- Marsh, Capt. Grant, **1.2**:76; **3**:162, 163n, 165, 213; of the steamboat *Josephine*, **4**:234, **10**:24, 44n. 104; Charles, **3**:234
- Marsh, D. W., at Fort Berthold, **9**:237n.; **10**:12-36, 84-119
- Marshall, L. P., **1.1**:40, 41; Lt. Col. William R., **1.3**:32, 33, 35, 73; extracts from diary of, **1.3**:38-40; **1.4**:11; Thomas F., **1.2**:78; Gen. Wm. R., portions of the diary of, **2**:126; Gov., of Minn., **5**:18, **6**:55; Col., **5**:125; Henry, sketch of, **9**:35n.; letters of, 35-57
- Martha Jewett*, steamboat, **3**:277
- Martha River (Big Muddy creek), **4**:44
- Martin, \_\_\_\_\_, farmhand, **7**:197, 198
- Martin County Atlas* (newspaper), **6**:226
- Martin, Pete, **1.3**:49; \_\_\_\_\_, **2**:131; Capt. Wyly, **5**:223
- Mary McDonald*, steamboat, **10**:114, 124n. 156
- Maryatt, Captain, rev. of, **2**:62-63
- Maryland, **4**:11, 16, 20
- Mason, Charles, **1.1**:29; Col. Richard Barnes, **4**:11, 25, 35
- Matchedash bay, **3**:105
- Mathews, George A., **7**:30, 35; Dr. Washington, **10**:13, 34, 41n. 73
- Matoti, (Bear Den Hill), **1.4**:7, 10
- Mattson, Col. Edwin, **3**:213; Col. Hans (representative of the Pacific Railroad in the Scandinavian countries), **5**:25
- Maus, Gen., **6**:71, 72
- Maximilian, Prince of Weid, **1.1**:20, 21; **1.2**:46; **3**:51, 54, 57, 269; **4**:179, 183, 184, 185; atlas of, **4**:179; **7**:90; and the Teton Dakotas, **10**:171; as observer of wildlife, 63, 72-73; at Fort Union, **6**7; **11**:40, 56, 74
- Maxwell, \_\_\_\_\_, **8**:169
- Maxwell, \_\_\_\_\_, river captain, **2**:101; John E., **6**:304
- Maxwell City, D.T., **7**:148
- Maymiutch, hunter, **2**:164, 186

- Maynadier, H. E., journal of, **1.2**:41-51  
 Mayrand, Father Joseph, **5**:154  
 Mayville, N.Dak., **4**:58, 59; **7**:196, 199, 201, 202  
*Mayville Tribune*, **4**:59  
 McArthur, Capt. Malcolm, **10**:3, 36n. 34  
 McBain family, genealogy of, **10**:226-230  
 McCants, E. C., rev. of, **4**:202  
 McCarty, Harold H., rev. of, **8**:223-224  
 McCauley, Alex, **10**:13, 19, 22-28, 31, 32, 41n. 74  
 McCauleyville, Minn., **2**:14, 202, 215; **3**:177; **9**:76  
 McChesney, Dr. Charles E., **10**:31, 45n. 116, 113  
*McClellan*, steamboat, **2**:247  
 McCloskey, C. C., **2**:214  
 McClure, Marshall, **6**:228; P. F., second commissioner of immigration, **7**:22  
 McConnell, \_\_\_\_\_, boat builder, **2**:109  
 McCook, Gen., **2**:217; Edwin, acting governor of Dakota Territory, **5**:78  
 McCormack (McCormick), Capt. M. L., **1.2**:69; **2**:114, 215; **9**:76  
 McCormick harvester, **7**:204  
 McCormick, Paul, cattleman, **8**:299  
 McCoy, Capt., **1.3**:39  
 McCracken, of the Northwest company, **1.4**:28; of the Hudson's Bay company, **2**:12  
 McCulley, Lucinda (Mrs. Lucinda Logan), **2**:141  
 McDonald, Mrs. John M., **1.1**:35; Allen, govemor of Manitoba, **2**:37; D., **6**:228  
 McDouall, Lt.Col., **3**:111, 112, 115n, 117-122  
 McDougal, Capt., **4**:236, **6**:72, 75  
 McDougall, \_\_\_\_\_, **5**:5; \_\_\_\_\_, **6**:194; William, **6**:9, 21, 25, 36, 37, 40, 113, 114, 115, 117, 120  
 McDougall, Hon. William, **9**:137, 139, 140; proclamation to transfer territory by, 147, 1148  
 McGill, J. & A. & Company, **3**:24, 26-32, 91, 92  
 McGill, James, **3**:11n, 93, 94, 96  
 McGillivray, William, **3**:36, 37, 93, 94, 96, 105; **5**:5, 7, 9, 10, 11, 152  
 McGillicuddy, Indian agent at Pine Ridge, **10**:192-194  
 McGinnis, Mrs. John Bell, **4**:57  
 McGraw, Col. W. H., **1.1**:n, **2**:213  
 McGuire and Atwood, **2**:213  
 McInnis, A., **2**:215  
 McKay, James, **3**:173, 230; Capt. William, 105, 106, 112  
 McKean, M., **1.1**:76  
 McKechnie, Alex., **2**:135; Archibald, 141  
 McKenney, T. L., **3**:188, 194  
 McKenzie, Alexander, **1.4**:48, **7**:26, 28-34; Kenneth, **1.1**:51, **3**:198; Owen, buffalo hunter, **2**:28; Donald, HBC factor, **5**:6, **9**:106  
 McKenzie County, N.Dak., **1.1**:55, **1.4**:72; organization of, **1.1**:61; **2**:55  
 McKinney & Young, **4**:58  
 McLain, \_\_\_\_\_, river captain, **1.2**:69; Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, **2**:115; Capt. J. W., **3**:178; John N., **4**:188, 189; Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, **9**:77  
 McLaughlin, Major Charles, **1.2**:73; Major James, **1.1**:27; James, **1.2**:68; Mrs. R. C., **1.2**:68; Frank, **2**:214; Major James, Indian agent, 137; John, a free trader, **9**:111  
 McLay, Alexander, 9-12  
 McLean County, N.Dak., **1.1**:22  
 McLean, John A., **1.1**:76  
 McLenahan, Bob, **4**:128, 138, 189, 192  
 McLeod, Dr., drinking binges of, **10**:29, 45n. 111, 104-106  
 McLeoud, Major Joseph, **1.3**:32  
 McMahan, Martin, **2**:215  
 McMicken, Ham, **2**:214; \_\_\_\_\_, river captain, **1.2**:70  
 McMurchy, James, **2**:202  
 McMurtrie, Douglas C., article by, **6**:221-230  
 McNaney, James, **3**:274  
 McNider Ranch (or Big Beaver Creek) village site, **11**:77  
 McPhail, Col. Samuel, **1.3**:32  
 McPherson, William H., **1.1**:72, **2**:140  
 McRee, Lt. Samuel, **4**:50, 52  
 McTavish, John H., **2**:207; Simon, 150; Emily, **9**:102, 103; Simon, **9**:87  
 McTavish, McGillivray, & Company, **3**:31n, 35; and Forsyth, Richardson & Company, (the Montreal houses of the Michilimackinac), **5**:7, 8  
 McWilliams, Margaret, rev. of, **5**:185-187  
 Mead and Ayres, **1.4**:70  
 Mead, Nelson P., rev. of, **5**:191  
 Meade, Frank, **1.3**:55  
 Meadville, Penn., **1.1**:24  
 Meany, Edward S., rev. of, **4**:202; Edmond S., review by, **5**:182-183  
 Medicine Bear, Upper Yanktonai chief, **4**:211, 212; his camp, **4**:212, 213, 215, 219; **10**:113, 123n. 151  
 Medicine Hill, **2**:264  
 Medicine Lance, Arikara high priest, **4**:211, 212  
 Medicine Lodge ceremony of Arikara, **3**:55, **4**:248, 251  
 Medicine Seed, mother of Scattered Corn, **5**:39  
*Medora* (Trinka), rev. of, **8**:132-133  
 Medora and Deadwood Stage Line, **3**:252, **8**:274  
 Medora, N.Dak., **1.1**:16-18, 20, 26, 29; **1.3**:50; **2**:55; **3**:251; site of Chateau de Mores, **8**:272  
 Medwakanton Indians, **3**:15, **4**:153  
 Meeker, Ezra, rev. of, **1.3**:78-79  
 Meers, Thomas W., **6**:79  
 Mekeel, Scudder, article by, **10**:137-205  
 Melby, C. A., review by, **6**:86-87

- Meldrum, Robert, trader at Fort Union, 1.2:41-43
- Mellette, Arthur C., territorial governor, 7:23; administration of, 11:219
- Memoirs of a White Crow Indian*, rev. of, 3:148
- Memoirs of Yellowstone Kelly* (Quaife), rev. of, 1.2:76
- Memracook, Que., 2:52
- Menard, Father, 10:148
- Mennonites: immigration of, 7:12-17; in Red River Valley, 20
- Menoken village site, 11:11, 79-80
- Menominee Indians, 3:8, 25, 88, 105, 107, 109, 110, 184, 191, 192, 200
- Merceau, Anthony, 2:268, 272
- Mercer County, N.Dak., 1.1:21
- Mercer, William H. (Musser), 2:143
- Merchant International Steamboat Company, 2:115, 116, 215; 3:179; 9:78
- Merchants Transportation Company, 3:245, 247, 249; 5:87
- Merle & Company, exporters, 3:284
- Merriam, John C., rev. of, 4:275; John L., 6:49
- Merricourt, N.Dak., 1.1:73
- Merrill, \_\_\_\_\_, 1.1:58
- Messersmith, W. F., rancher, 8:299
- Methodist colony settles in Burleigh County, 4:88
- Metis: origin of, 9:86-90; religion of, 96-98, character of, 100-101; conditions of prior to rebellion, 101-104; church and schools, 104-110; relationship to whites, 110-113; social life, 102-103; rebellion of 1885, 137-165; relocate to Saskatchewan, 153-155; clemency granted to, 160
- Mexican War, 4:11
- Meyer, Calamity Joe C., 1.1:29; Carl C. P. German agent, 7:14, 15
- Meyers, Dr. Charles H., 7:30
- Michael, Chris, 2:215
- Michigan Fencibles, 3:106, 107, 116
- Michigan, N.Dak., 4:59
- Michigan settlement in Dakota, 4:91
- Michilimackinac, 3:7-10, 12, 16-18, 20-23, 28, 30, 35, 37, 38, 86-92, 95, 101, 104, 106, 107, 110-115, 118, 121-123, 183-187, 190, 194; 5:7, 10, 11; LaVerendrye's departure point, 8:242; 10:157, 158
- Michilimackinac Company, 3:31, 32, 33, 35, 36
- Mid-West Museums conference, 1.2:58
- Middle Mandan period, 11:55-56; sites of, 77-81, 121-123
- Middleton, Gen., 9:157, 158
- Mih-tutta-hang-kush, Mandan Indian village, 2:5
- Milbank, 4:96
- Miles, Gen. Nelson A., 1.2:76; 6:70, 71, 273
- Military posts, establishment in the West, 5:219, 220, 230
- Milk River, 2:87, 262, 263; 3:159
- Mill Creek, 4:160, 161, 162
- Miller, Andrew, 1.3:36; Judge Andrew, 1.3:73; H. C., 1.2:74; J. C., 1.4:69; N. D., engineer, 1.1:78; William, 2:215; A. B., 3:237; \_\_\_\_\_, postmaster of Turtle Lake, 4:246; George, 59; L., 195; [Joseph?], 10:7, 37n. 45
- Miller, D.T., 4:83
- Miller, Frank, employee of Marquis de Mores, 8:9, 11
- Milligan, E. A., archeological work of, 7:155
- Mills, Capt., 6:66; James B., 6:54
- Milnor, N.Dak., 1.3:36
- Milnor railway line, 1.3:58
- Milwaukee railroad, 4:82, 103
- Mine Inheritance* (Niven), rev. of, 8:220-221
- Miner, J. W., member of Lincoln's bodyguard, 1.2:71; William, 5:74; Capt., 7:121
- Miner, steamboat, 1.2:35, 36; at Fort Berthold, 10:23, 27, 28, 43-44n. 102, 115, 116
- Mininger, \_\_\_\_\_, 1.3:43
- Mink, boat, 4:12, 16, 21, 24, 26, 37, 42-46, 48
- Minneapolis, Minn., 1.1:50; 1.3:57
- Minneapolis, St. Paul and Sault Ste. Marie Railway, 5:24
- Minneapolis Tribune* (newspaper), 6:226
- Minneconju Indians, 4:164, 226
- Minnesota (St. Peter's) River, 3:8-10, 12, 14, 15, 18, 19, 21, 25, 34, 38, 99, 175, 185, 187, 189, 190
- Minnesota, 4:58, 59, 90, 93, 153
- Minnesota Central Railroad, 6:52
- Minnesota Express and Transportation Company, 6:42
- Minnesota Express Company, 6:42
- Minnesota Historical Society, 1.1:50, 75; 1.2:75
- "Minnesota Historical Survey and the Relocation of the Red River Trails, The," 5:100-102
- Minnesota History* (Blegen), rev. of, 6:175-177
- Minnesota History*, 1.1:79; 1.3:73
- Minnesota in the War with Germany* (Holbrook and Appel), rev. of, 7:230-231
- Minnesota massacre. *See* Dakota Conflict of 1862.
- Minnesota, Red River steamboat, 9:28, 78; name changed, 9:81
- Minnesota River, 1.3:31, 40; 2:100, 101, 109, 123, 208, 221; 4:175
- Minnesota Stage Company, 2:203; 3:171n, 231; 6:42, 46-59, 101
- Minnesota, steamboat, 1.2:69; 2:115, 118, 216; 3:179, 190
- Minnesota Territory organized, 6:9
- Minnesota Valley Railroad, 6:52
- Minnetaree Indians. *See* Hidatsa Indians.
- Minnewaukan, D.T., early center of Norwegian

settlement, 5:23  
 Minnie H., Devils Lake steamboat, 3:214  
 Minot, N.Dak., 1.1:77, 78; 1.2:57; 2:184; 4:94;  
     beginnings of, 6:147-148  
 Minot State Teachers College, 1.1:75  
 Minto, N.Dak., 4:113  
 Minutes of the North Dakota Mission Conference of  
     the Methodist Episcopal Church, 6:230  
 Miry River (Snake River) 38  
 Mission of the Northwest, 5:150  
 "Missionary Journey on the Dakota Prairies in 1886,  
     A," 1.3:16-29  
 Mississippi Expedition, 5:230, 231  
 Mississippi River, 2:100, 202, 212; 3:8-38-104, 112-  
     115; 4:54; valley of, 4:63, 90, 105  
*Mississippi Valley Historical Review*, 1.1:79; 1.2:71;  
     1.3:72  
 Missouri, 4:18, 42, 90  
 Missouri Expedition, 4:10, 5:221, 222, 235; 6:208  
 Missouri Fur Company, 2:239; Mandan post of, 239;  
     3:265; 4:6, 51; 5:234, 235; establishment of,  
     10:164-168  
 Missouri Historical Society, 4:5  
 Missouri Legion, 4:6  
 Missouri River: 1.1:16-27, 50, 51; 1.2:35, 36, 41, 52;  
     1.3:5, 7, 32, 46, 50, 56, 73; 1.4:8, 14, 15, 34;  
     2:5-13, 43, 47, 53-55, 85-99, 109, 157, 175, 184,  
     185, 196, 197, 220, 223, 239-245, 257-266;  
     3:12-18, 25, 29-35, 86, 159-166, 171, 190, 234,  
     236, 268; 4:5-21, 26-44, 49-56, 73, 75, 82, 83,  
     91, 92, 99-104, 112, 155, 166, 168, 172-185,  
     207-216, 223, 227, 231, 239, 242, 246; West  
     River country of, 153; rich opportunities in, 108;  
 Missouri River commission, 1.1:16, 22  
 Missouri River Land Company, formation of, 10:103;  
     meetings of, 108, 117  
 Missouri River valley, 4:5, 8, 165, 175  
 Missouri Synod, 1.3:21  
 Mitchell, D.T., 7:33  
 Mitchell, Mrs. Charles, 2:58; David, Jr., 3:31n; 4:82,  
     83, 92, 95  
 Mobridge, S.Dak., 4:58  
 Mobridge village site, 11:45  
 Moehlman, Arthur Henry, and J. H. Bond, article by,  
     6:231-238  
 Moen, Rev., 1.3:19  
 Molander village site, 11:41, 70, 71, 107  
 Mollie Moore, at Fort Berthold, 10:21, 22, 43n. 97  
 Momyer, Mrs. Arline Bryant, 1.2:67  
 Monan, Corporal, 3:114  
 Monk's Mound, 11:187-192, 194, 197  
 Monroe, James, 5:10, 219  
*Monsieur Georges-Antoine Belcourt, Missionnaire a la  
     Riviere Rouge*, translated and excerpted, 2:30-52

*Montana Banker*, 1.2:71  
 Montana line, 4:84  
*Montana Post* (newspaper), 6:222  
 Monticello, Minn., 2:226  
 Montreal-Michilimackinac Company, 3:37  
 Moody, Col. G. C., 3: 236, 237  
 Moon (Owl) band of Arikara, 3:54  
 Moor, Sgt., 4:33  
 Moore, Capt., river captain, 1.2:37; Frank, 1.1:25;  
     Frank, publisher, 1.2:6; John, *The Civil War in  
     Song and Story*, note, 1.2:6; \_\_\_\_\_, trader, 1.1:37,  
     44; D. C., 2:213; Harry, 129; rancher, 4:245,  
     246; A. H., 6:227  
 Moore, Dick, 8:9, 10  
 Moorhead, Minn., 2:115, 118, 131, 202-215  
 Moorhead, William G., 2:203  
 Moose Factory, 5:203  
 Moose Mountains, 3:211  
 Moran, Pat, 2:135; John, 129; Wesley, 6:230  
 Moreau River, 4:29, 47, 221  
*Morgan and His Raiders: A Biography of the  
     Confederate General* (Holland), rev. of, 11:282-  
     283  
 Morgan House, stage station, 2:205  
 Morgan, John, raids of, 1.2:9; Asa, 2:205; Lt. Col.  
     Willoughby, 5:223; William Thomas, article by,  
     5:197-218  
 Morgan's ranch, 2:264  
 Mork Farm, probable archeological village site, 11:81  
 Morning Mine, Mullen, Idaho, 1.2:51  
*Morning of America, The* (Klingberg), rev. of, 10:53-  
     54  
 Morning Star Cattle company (Birdhead outfit),  
     1.1:59  
 Morrell, E. K., 6:230  
 Morris, Ralph C., writer, 1.1:79; Alexander, Lt. Gov.  
     of Manitoba, 6:141  
 Morris River, 2:200  
 Morrison, Dr. Samuel E., speaker, 1.1:52; William,  
     5:8, 9, 11  
 Morrow, Honore Willsie, rev. of, 1.3:78  
 Morse, \_\_\_\_\_, river man, 2:103; \_\_\_\_\_, 9:70  
 Morton, A. S., review by, 6:87-90  
 Morton and Company, 6:230  
 Morton County, N.Dak., 1.3:49; commissioners of,  
     4:84  
 Moseley, Elizabeth, 4:110  
 Mother Corn ceremony of Arikara, 3:55; 4:248, 259  
 Motley, John L., U. S. Minister to Great Britain, 6:30,  
     32, 41  
 Motsiff village site, 11:57, 63, 100-101  
*Mott Pioneer Press*, 1.4:69, 70  
 Moulton, H. R., theory of, 11:161, 162  
 Mound builders: history of, 11:139-142; in the U.S.,

142-160; identity of, 160-202; labor force of, 192-196  
 "Mounds and Mound Builders of the United States," 11:139-208  
 Mounds, constructed as markers by mail carriers, 10:31, 45n. 115  
 Mount Lookout, 5:72  
 Mount Moriah Cemetery, Deadwood, 7:52, 52n. 27  
 Mount Spokane, 1.1:52  
 Mount Sterling, Kan., 1.2:35  
 Mountrail County, 2:57  
 Mouse River, 1.1:79; 1.3:17, 22-25, 27; 2:39, 176, 256, 257; 4:58, 245; country around, cattle ranching in, 5:34; settlements in 1886, 34; 6:147  
*Mouse River Farmers Press*, 1.2:72  
 "Mouse River Horse and Cattle Company: A Communication," 6:147-149  
 Mouse River Horse and Cattle Company, 4:58, 6:147-149  
 Moves Slowly (the last Mandan Corn Priest and father of Scattered Corn), 5:38, 39  
 Mower, Gen. Joseph, 2:217  
 Mule Shoe Bar ranch, 1.1:55  
 Mules, used for farming, 7:193, 194; death from glanders, 224  
 Mullen, C., 1.2:72; Lt., 1.2:43; Lt. James, 5:73  
 Mulliken, E. A., 5:82  
 Multinomah Falls, 1.1:52  
 Munn, Edward D., 6:79  
 Munro, William Bennett, rev. of, 5:259-260; Lt., 6:232  
 Murdoch, Sir Clinton, 6:29, 122  
 Murphy, John S., 1.2:37; John, 2:214  
 Murray, Donald, 1.2:70  
 Museum, historical: uses of, 1.2:52-58; value of, 11:277-278; at the State Historical Society of North Dakota, 5:167, 169, 180, 181  
 Muskego colony, 5:15  
 Muskegon Indians, 3:191  
*Muskrat*, boat, 4:12-18, 24, 26, 42, 44, 45, 48, 49  
 Muskrat River, 3:189  
 Musselshell River, 2:93, 4:224  
 Musser, R. E., 1.4:70  
 Mutschelknaus, Charles, 1.4:70  
 Muzzey, David S., review by, 6:170-171  
 Muzzy, George, rancher, 8:299  
*My Home on the Range: Frontier Ranching in the Badlands* (Johnston), rev. of, 10:207  
*My People the Sioux* (Standing Bear), rev. of, 4:66  
 Myhra, H. C., 1.4:71  
 Myrick's trading house on Big Stone Lake, 1.3:33, 38

## N

Nadaway, Mo., 4:52  
 Nadowa (Nadaway) River, 4:52  
 Nagle, John, at Fort Berthold, 10:99  
 Nanaundeyea, hunter, 2:184  
 Nancy, British supply boat, 3:113, 114  
 Napoleon, N.Dak., 1.3:55  
*Narrative of Samuel Hancock* (Smith, ed.), rev. of, 2:145  
 National Cemetery at Fort Stevens, 1.2:, 23  
 National Consumers Company, 8:21-23  
 National Park Service, survey of the Chateau de Mores, 8:278-279  
 National Research Council, 1931 meeting of, 7:151  
 "Natural History Notes on the Journals of Alexander Henry," 2:168-200  
 Naughton, John, 6:79  
 Nault, Andre, 6:143  
 Nautauwasage River, 3:113, 114  
 Nebraska, 4:10, 13, 19, 51, 90, 93, 159  
*Nebraska History Magazine*, 1.3:73  
*Neché Chronotype* (newspaper), 2:228  
 Nedrud, A. C., 2:228  
 Negro regiments, 4:120, 192  
 Neihardt, John G., rev. of, 1.3:80  
 Neil, Rev. Francois, 1.2:13  
*Nellie Peck*, steamboat, 3:165; at Fort Berthold, 10:15, 18, 19, 26, 33, 40n. 68, 109, 110, 116, 118  
 Nels, \_\_\_\_\_, river man, 2:201  
*Nelson County Arena*, 4:59  
 Nelson County Old Settlers Picnic, 4:59  
 Nelson, J. T., 1.4: 69; Mercy, 2:132; N. E., 206; Mrs. C., 4:57; N. C., customs collector at Pembina, 5:27; John, 5:197, 213, 214, 215; N. E., deputy collector of customs at Pembina, 6:37; Chris, ranch of, 7:196, 198  
 Nelson River, 1.4:50, 52, 54; 2:248  
 Nemanha (Nemaha) River, 4:51  
 Nerthig, 2:256  
 Nesmond, Marquis de, 5:209  
 Nevins, Allan (ed.), rev. of, 5:61  
 New England colony settles at New Salem, 4:89  
 New England, N.Dak., 2:57, 142  
*New Leipzig Sentinel*, 2:58  
*New Nation* (Red River newspaper), 6:24, 26, 37, 121  
 New Rockford, D.T., settled by Norwegians in 1883, 5:35  
 New Salem, 4:89, 91  
 New UIm, 5:105, 112  
 New York colonists to D.T., 7:129-133  
 New York colony of 1864, 4:105  
 Newman, John, 1.1:17



Newport, N.Dak., 1.3:24, 25  
 Newspapers: promoting North Dakota to settlers, 5:26; 7:9, 10, 20  
 Nez Perce Indians, 1.1:53; 1.3:49, 6:71  
 Niagara, 3:6, 9, 95, 104  
 Nicholas, John, 1.3:55  
 Nicholls, Major, army paymaster, 1.2:87  
 Nichols, Clara, 2:136; George, 136; W. H., 272  
 Nickles, W. B., editor, 2:203; 9:82  
 Nickolson, O., 5:85  
 Nicolet College, 2:30  
 Nicolet, Jean, 10:147  
 Nicollet and Fremont, explorers, 1.4:10; expedition of, and the Teton Dakotas, 10:172  
 Nielson, Minnie J., 1.2:71  
 Nierling, J. J., 6:228  
 Night Walks village site, 11:116  
 Nile, steamboat 165  
 Niles Register (newspaper), 3:277  
 Ninety-Six (McCants), rev. of, 4:202  
 Niobrara River, 4:18, 19  
 Nishnabotna River, 4:51  
 Nishu, N.Dak., 4:184  
 Niven, Frederick, rev. of, 5:265-267  
 Niven, Frederick, rev. of, 8:220-221  
 No Two Horn, Indian scout, 2:142  
 Noble brothers, cattle firm, 1.1:59  
 Nolan, Austin, 3:192; Augustin, 5:176  
 Nolin, Delle Angelique, 2:33, 34, 38  
 Nominee, steamboat, 6:42  
 Noncombatants (Yager), rev. of, 2:146-147  
 Nor'wester (Red River newspaper), 6:9, 10, 109, 221; 9:101  
 Nor'westers, 5:5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12  
 Nordisk Folkeblad, 3:231  
 North Bank railroad line, 1.3:58  
 North Dakota, battleship, 1.1:78; silver service of, 1.1:78  
 North Dakota capital city, fight over location of, 7:25-36  
 "North Dakota Capital Fight, The," 7:25-36  
 North Dakota capitol building, destroyed by fire, 7:25  
 North Dakota Geological Survey, Bulletin 4, 1.2:71  
 North Dakota: locations, of historic interest, 2:53-55; of greatest interest, 2:55-56; 4:93. 174, 175; population in 1890, 100; wheat production in, 90; comparative population analysis, 9:184-188; by county, 188-189; causes of population decline in, 192-193  
 North Dakota Medicine, Sketches and Abstracts (Grassick), rev. of, 1.3:79  
 North Dakota Nonpartisan, 1.3:74  
 "North Dakota State Park System," 8:63-78  
 North Dakota State Parks Committee, report to, 1940, 8:138-141  
 North Fort, Hudson's Bay post, 2:206  
 North Platte River, 2:54, 271  
 North Star (Anson Northrup) steamboat, 2:101, 3:173n  
 North West Company: 1.4:47, 48, 50, 52, 55-59; 2:150, 168, 173, 179, 190; 3:11, 13, 17, 23, 31, 32, 34, 86, 89, 115, 185, 188, 190; 4:176; 5:5-13, 152, 172, 173, 233, 237; 6:202, 217; trading post, Leech Lake, 7:85-87; 9:87, description of, 87-92  
 North West Stage and Transportation company, 1.3:48, 50, 55  
 Northern Pacific Mirror (newspaper), 6:227  
 Northern Pacific Railroad: 1.1:24; building of, 1.3:46, 50, 54, 55, 58, 59; 3:168, 169, 232, 250, 251, 253n; 4:82, 83, 84, 85, 89, 90. 91, 106; Bureau of Immigration, 90; colonization bureau, 89; railroad surveyors, 232, 233; 5:23-25, 29, 30, 32, 35; and European immigration, 25; 6:54, 56, 57, 58, 59; 7:28, 37, 192, 200; , as asset to western settlement, 8:186-187; 9:28, 29; and its effects on steamboating, 9:77, 81; survey of 1871, 10:18; westward expansion of, 47  
 Northern Pacific Times, Valley City newspaper, 5:31, 6:228  
 Northrup, Anson, 2:101-106, 3:173, 174; 6:47, 48; 9:69; Lee, 1.1:73; C. L., 2:104; 9:70; Lt. Edward B., 10:16, 42n. 82  
 Northwest Hotel, 9:31  
 Northwest Indian Commission, treaty with Mandan, Hidatsa, and Arikara Indians, 4:103  
 Northwest, steamboat, 2:216  
 "Northwestern Express and Transportation Company, The," 6:42-62  
 Northwestern Express Stage and Transportation Company, 3:248; 5:86, 87; 6:43-47; 7:42; on the Missouri, 10:107, 122n. 146  
 Northwestern Fur Company, 10:85, 120n. 124, 111  
 Northwestern railway, 1.3:50, 55; 3:253, 256; 4:82, 83, 103  
 Northwestern Stage and Express line, 3:240, 246-248, 253n  
 Norton, \_\_\_\_\_, telegraph operator, 2:208; Capt. \_\_\_\_\_ 3:97; Sister Mary Aquinas, article by, 5:149-165; rev. of, 58-59; Lt. Henry, 10:100, 121n. 136  
 Norway House, 1.4:58, 60  
 Norway Township, D.T., school in, 8:58  
 Norwegian aid to Icelanders at Pembina, 6:159  
 Norwegian immigration, 1860-1870, 5:14-17; to D.T., 7:136, 137  
 Norwegian Migration to America, 1825-1860 (Blegen), rev. of, 6:86-87

*Norwegian Migration to America: The American Transition* (Blegen), rev. of, 8:224-225

Norwegian newspapers in North Dakota, early, 6:227

Norwegian settlement: along Beaver Creek, 5:35; at Bue 32; Carpio 34; Kenmare 23; Lee, 31; Ottofy, 32; in Barnes County, 29-31; Benson County, 32; Bottineau County, 33; Burleigh County, 36; Cass County, 27; Cavalier County, 32; Devils Lake country, 32; Dickey County, 35; Eddy County, 34; Emmons County, 35; Foster County, 35; Grand Forks County, 28, 32; Griggs County, 29, 30; Kidder County, 36; La Moure County, 35; McHenry County, 33, 34; McIntosh County, 35; McLean County, 36; Morton County, 36; Nelson County, 31, 32; Pembina County, 27, 29; Pierce County, 33; Ramsey County, 32; Ransom County, 29, 31; Red River valley, 14, 16, 17, 18, 27; Rolette County, 33; Sargent County, 35; Stark County, 36; Settle County, 28; Stevens County, 34; Stutsman County, 36; Towner County, 32; Traill County, 28; United States before Civil War, 16; Villard County, 36; vicinity of Barton, 33; Beaconsville, 32; Burlington, 34; Clement, 35; Cooperstown, 30; Garfield, 35; Glenfield, 35; Grafton, 29; Hannaford, 30; Hoople, 29; Kvarnes, 35; Langedahl, 36; Larvick, 35; Mekinock, 29; Melby, 35; Milnor, 35; Milton, 34; Minot, 34; Nordmore, 35; Norway Spur, 35; Oakes, 35; Osnabrock, 32; Perry, 35; Ransom, 35; Rugby, 33; Rutland, 35; Taylor, 36; Whynot, 28; in Walsh County, 29, 32; Ward County, 33, 34; Wells County, 34; Williams County, 36, on the Goose River west of Caledonia, 28; the Sheyenne River, 27, 29, 30, 31, 32, 34; the Upper Turtle River, 29; the Wild Rice River, 27; settlements in Iowa, Minnesota, and the Dakotas, 15, 16

*Norwegian-American Studies and Records*, rev. of, 7:60-61

Norwegians: at Fort Abercrombie in 1863, 5:27; in the United States, early settlement of, 14

*Norwester*, steamboat, 1.2:69

"Notes from Wisconsin," 2:58-59

Nute, Grace L., writer, 1.3:73; reviews by, 5:58-59, 6:96, 244, 7:59-60; rev. of, 10:262-263; Lt. Levi M., 4:14

Nuttall, Thomas, 2:240-242; 10:63, 65

Nuttall's Poor-will, observed by Audubon, 10:71, 72

## O

O H ranch, 1.1:75

O R & N railroad, 1.3:58

O X ranch, 1.1:29, 8:298

O'Brien, \_\_\_\_\_, at Fort Berthold, 10:96, 119, 121n. 131

O'Donald (O'Donnell), Frank, game hunter, 8:10, 11

O'Donoghue, William B., letter of, concerning conspiracy, 5:52-53; 6:35, 39, 121, 129, 135, 137, 138, 144; article about his conspiracy, 5:49-53

O'Fallon Creek, 1.3:47

O'Fallon, Maj. Benjamin, 3:189; 4:5, 7, 18-52; 5:224, 232, 233, 234, 235

O'Neill Colony, 5:80

Oacama village site, S.Dak., pottery found at, 11:43

Oak Creek, 4:31

Oak Lake, 2:221

Oak Point, Metis settlement, 9:138

Oakdale, 2:55

Oakes, Alvira, 3:203; W. R., 4:195

Oakes, N.Dak., 1.3:55, 58

Oakwood-Madison stage line, 3:242

Oats, planting, 7:198, 203

Ober, E. E., 1.4:70

Oberon, N.Dak., 1.3:58

Oblates of Mary Immaculate, 5:159

*Octavia*, steamboat, 3:163

Odessa, D.T., 7:32

Office of Commissioner of Immigration, created, 4:105; 5:26

"Official Immigration Activities of Dakota Territory," 7:5-24

Ogden route, 4:112

Ogechee River, 1.2:65

Ogilvie, Mrs. R. A., 4:116, 266

Oglala Indians, 4:8, 26, 27, 28; 6:293, 294

Ohio River, 2:115, 217

Ohio Volunteer Infantry Company H. 85th. 1.2:9

Ojata, N.Dak., 1.1:77

Ojibway Indians, 1.1:77; 1.4:41-43; 2:108, 252. *See also* Chippewa Indians.

*Ojibway, The*, by J. A. Gilfillan, 1.4:41n.1

Okaboji, 4:155, 156

Okeepa ceremony, observed by Van Ostrand, 10:28, 44n. 110

Okiedan buttes, 1.4:6

Olafsson, Olafur, 6:157, 158, 159

*Old Man Coyote* (Linderman), rev. of, 6:328-330

Old Ponca Agency, 2:94

Old Settlers Picnic of Barnes County, 4:58

Olin, Capt.\_\_\_\_\_, 1.4:6; John, 1.4:69

Oliver, A. Russell, review by, 8:306-307

Olivet, D.T., 7:148

Olmstead, Baldwin, 2:103, 9:70

Olsen, S. A., 1.4:71

Olson, \_\_\_\_\_, 1.1:17; Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, 1.3:19; Olson, Mrs. Lucia, 1.3:73; Daniel, earliest recorded Norwegian settler in N.Dak., 5:26, 27; B., 6:156; M. C., 9:31

Olstad, George, 1.4:70

Omaha Creek, 4:14

Omaha Indians, 4:10, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157; 5:45

Omaha, Neb., 2:87, 271; 3:164; 4:10, 51; and the Ponca removal, 6:271-273

*Omega*, American Fur Company boat, 10:64

"On the March with Sibley in 1863: The Diary of Private Henry J. Hagadorn," 5:103-132

*On the Trail of Chief Joseph* (Robertson), rev. of, 3:151-152

On-a-Slant Village, 11:9, 17, 35, 52, 56, 57, 61-63, 65, 66, 68, 69, 98, 99. *See also* Slant Village.

Oncapapa Indians, 1.1:44-46

One Bull, Arikara Indian, 3:56

*One Hundred One Best Minnesota Stories* (Potter), rev. of, 6:249

Onslow, Walton, review by, 6:250

Oram, Father, 5:159

Orchard, John, 3:209-212

Ordemann, Anna M., 2:143

Ordway, D.T., 7:33

Ordway, John, member of Lewis and Clark expedition, 1.4:30, 32, 4:96; Nehemiah G., territorial governor, 7:21, 26, 32, 34, 35; 9:4-5, organization of counties, 9:5-7, 15; administration of, 11:215-216

Oregon, agitation for occupation of, 5:236, 237

*Origin and History of Swedish Religious Organizations in Minnesota, The* (Anders), rev. of, 7:183

Original Journals of the Lewis and Clark Expedition, 2:5-22

Oroville railroad line, 1.3:58

Orr, F. G., 1.4:70

Osage Indians, 2:239

Osage River, 4:52, 54

Osland & Henderson, freighters, 3:253

*Other Side of Main Street: A History Teacher from Sauk Center, The* (Johnson), rev. of, 11:128-129

Otis, Col. Elwell Stephen, 10:7, 37-38n. 46

Oto Indians, 4:10, 22, 50

Ottawa Indians, 3:88, 89; 6:217

Ottawa River, 3:81

Otter, boat, 4:11, 12, 14, 16-18, 21, 25, 26, 30, 38, 42, 44, 45, 48, 49, 50

Otter Creek village site, 11:104

Ottertail City, 2:212

Ottertail Lake, 2:251, 252

Ottertail River, 1.1:37, 44;

*Ottertail*, steamboat, 2:216

*Our Daily Bread*, rev. of, 3:152

*Our Landed Heritage: The Public Domain, 1776-1936* (Robbins), rev. of, 10:52-53

*Out of the West* (Rockwell), rev. of, 7:229

Overland House, Deadwood, D.T., 7:42

*Overlanders of '62, The* (Wade), rev. of, 7:179-180

Owens, James, 2:214

Owl (Moon) band of Arikara, 3:54

Oxen, used for farming, 7:218

## P

Pabst, Fred, 1.1:31

Pacific Fur Company, 4:18; 5:5, 7; 6:203

Packineau (Packeneau), Joseph, 3:62; trader, 4:169, 170, 171; Charles, at Fort Berthold, 10:17, 19, 20, 42n. 87, 91, 92, 97, 110, 111

Packman, \_\_\_\_\_, at Fort Berthold, 10:17, 42n. 84

Paddock, Eldridge Gerry (Jerry), 1.1:26, 27

Paden, Irene D., rev. of, 11:221

Page, Mrs. Mary E. 1.3:75; Elizabeth, rev. of, 7:184

Paint, Arikara medicine men, 3:62, 63

Painted Man, Indian warrior, 4:213

Painted Woods, 1.2:39, 40; 2:143; country near, 4:168, 221; Creek, 1.4:28; 10:11, 38n. 56; Lake, 4:219, 220; landing, 10:10, 38n. 53, 110; village site, 11:51, 57, 70, 83

Painter, Sam T., river captain, 1.2:69, 9:72; Frank M., 2:214; Joseph, 214; Captain Sam, 107, 111, 204, 215; Capt, Samuel T., 3:174, 176

Paisley, Scotland, origination of shawls in, 8:32-39; famous weavers from, 39-41

"Paisley Shawl, The," 8:24-49

Paist, Lt., 1.3:39

Palace Hotel, 4:97

Palisades, of earthlodge villages, 11:7-12

Palmer, Bertha R., article by, 1.4:72-74; Frank, mail carrier, 4:244; J. C., 5:98; C. S., 9:15

Palmer's Gulch, 5:98; Mining District, 5:98

Pambrun, P. C., 5:8

Panbian (Pembina) River, 2:199

Panet, Bishop, of Quebec, 2:30

Papineau's ranch, 6:74

Paquette, Paul, 3:234

Parenteau, 6:137

Parisien, 6:127, 131

Park River, fur trapping on, 2:170-199

Parker, Major John H., 1.3:36; Gerard, Ogilvie & Company, 3:31n; \_\_\_\_\_, 4:82

Parker ranch, 1.1:17

Parkman, Francis, quoted, 10:177-178

Parliamentary Committee to inquire into the rights of Canada in Northwest territory, 6:7

Parrish, Philip H., rev. of, 6:93-94

*Parshall Plainsman*, 1.2:73  
 Parsons, \_\_\_\_\_, 4:52  
 Pasco, Wm., 1.2:59  
*Past and Present of the Pike's Peak Gold Regions*  
 (Villard), rev. of, 7:66-67  
 Patterson, R., 2:207  
 Patton, Julia, review by, 6:247  
 Paul Walker village site, 11:91  
 Paulson, Capt. Ole, 1.4:9; Ole, Norwegian pastor,  
 5:27  
 Pautoo, Arikara man, 4:224, 225  
 Pawnee Indians, 3:50; 4:10, 47, 50, 207, 210, 247;  
 5:45  
 Paxson, Frederic L., rev. of, 5:138-139; review by,  
 6:322-323  
 Paxton, Minn., 2:220  
 Pay, W. W., 3:242  
 Payet, Antoine, 2:172; Mme. Antoine, 172  
 Peace River, 2:150  
 Peaceful Valley ranch, 1.1:17  
 Pearson, Frank W., 1.2:73  
 Peary settlement, 4:156  
 Pease Creek, stage stop, 3:238  
 Peck, Campbell K., biographical sketch of, 9:236n.;  
 10:33  
 Peck steamboat line 170  
 Pecto, Capt. Joseph, river captain, 1.2:69  
*Peder Victorious*, rev. of, 3:150  
 Pederson, Simon, 1.4:69  
 Pelican Bar, 2:209  
 Pelican River, 2:190  
 Pelissier, Fred, 2:136; George, 136  
 Pell, Albert, English traveler, 7:94; report on  
 American agriculture, 97  
 Pellessier, Peter, 1.1:32  
 Pelton, George S., and Arthur J. Larsen, article by,  
 7:37-38  
 Pelton, George S., pastor, 7:38, letters of, 39-53  
 Pembina County, N.Dak., 4:58, 60; in 1867, 7:134  
 Pembina, D.T., 1.1:74, 77; 1.2:69; 1.2:32; 1.4:51-58;  
 2:30, 38, 43, 49-54, 104, 108, 113, 169-172,  
 206, 210; 3:173, 176, 192, 229-233; 4:58, 176;  
 5:49, mission at, 150-158, 176 ; weather at in  
 1807-1808, 239-247; rivers at, 245-246;  
 establishment of, 7:148  
 Pembina division of the Dakota Southern railroad, 4:  
 82  
*Pembina Express* (newspaper), 6:228  
 Pembina House, Northwest company post, 1.4:51  
 Pembina Indians, 2:112  
 Pembina Old Settlers Association, 2:57  
*Pembina Pioneer* (newspaper), 6:228  
*Pembina Pioneer Express*, 1.2:69, 70  
 Pembina River, 1.1:36, 45; 2:39, 55, 174-199; trail,  
 1.4:37; delta, 2:55; escarpment (Pembina  
 mountains), 2:39, 55, 193, 197; Mountain,  
 5:156, 157  
 Pend d'Oreille Indians, 1.1:53  
 Pend d'Oreille River, 1.1:52  
 Pendar, Sir John, 1.1:29  
*Peninah*, steamboat, 1.2:36, 38 at Fort Berthold,  
 10:17, 21, 34, 42n. 89  
 Peniston, O., 2:213, 214  
 Pennell, Joe (trader), 5:85; and Jones, freighters,  
 3:253  
 Pennington, D.T., 5:97; County, 5:98  
 Pennington, Mrs. H. K., 1.4:70; Gov. John L., 3:245;  
 5:78; emphasis on immigration, 7:16;  
 administration of, 11:213-214  
 Pennsylvania Avenue, 1.2:10, 27  
 Pennsylvania colony settles in Logan County, 4: 88  
 Pentland, Charles, 4:40; Lt. Joseph, 4:40, 52  
*Peoples Opinion*, 1.1:72; 1.4:69; 2:140; 3:145; 4:58  
 Percherons, horse company, 1.1:55; purebreds raised  
 in N.Dak., 8:297  
 Percival, R. A., 6:228  
*Pere Marquette*, rev. of, 3:223  
 Perin, Joseph, 3:106n  
 Perro, R. S., river captain, 1.2:69; Capt. E. S., 2:214  
 Perronto, Louis, 2:129, 131  
 Perrot, 6:217; and LeSueur, fur traders, 10:149;  
 identification of Teton Dakotas, 150  
 Perry, J. W., 2:215  
 Peteler, Lt. Col., 2:110, 6:50  
*Peter Bates*, steamboat, 3:168  
 Peterson, G. F., 2:213  
 Petite Riviere des Sioux (Little Sioux River), 4:153,  
 154, 155, 159, 160  
 Petrology, defined, 10:246-247  
 Petterson, Nils, 1.4:70; Kristian, 4:59  
 Pettit, A. M., 2:214  
*Pewabed*, steamboat, 2:271  
 Phelan, J. E., rancher, 8:299  
 Phelps, Jesse, 1.1:75  
 Phelypeaux, 5:209  
 Philips, Dr. C. H., 1.4:73; Tom, 5:83, 85  
 Phillip's Ferry, 1.3:41  
 Phillips, Paul C., review by, 5:191; rev. of, 7:233-234  
 Phipps, Sir William, 5:205  
 Picotte, Viola, great-granddaughter of Dickson, 3:203  
*Picturesque America, Its Parks and Playgrounds* (Kane),  
 rev. of, 1.4:78  
 Piegan Indians, 1.1:51; 2:53, 88; 3:270  
 Pierce, Donald J., review by, 5:62; (quartermaster),  
 6:73; Gilbert A., territorial governor, 4:96, 101;  
 7:22, 35; administration of, 11:217  
 Pierre Chouteau, Jr., and Company 49  
 Pierre, S. Dak., 1.3:50; 2:89, 90; 3:169, 242; 4:19, 26,

- 29, 82, 83, 104; 7:33  
 Pierre Stage Company, 3:249  
 Pierre State Line, 5:87  
 Pig Pen Seven ranch, 1.1:55  
 Pike, Lt. Z. M., 3:13n, 15n, 25, 38, 99, 200; 7:85  
 Pilcher, Major Joshua, 1.3:14; Joseph, 4:51; Joshua, 6, 7; Joshua, 5:234  
 Pine Ridge Reservation, history of, 10:191-192  
 Pinkham, Alvina F., 2:132; Frank, 2:131, 132  
*Pioneer (Anson Northrup)*, steamboat, 2:107, 215; 3:174, 175; 9:72-74  
 "Pioneer Days in North Dakota," 2:129-137  
 "Pioneer Norwegian Settlement in North Dakota," 5:14-37  
 "Pioneer Printing in North Dakota," 6:221-230  
 "Pioneer River Transportation in Dakota," 3:159-181  
*Pioneer West, The* (French), rev. of, 1.1:70-71  
 "Pioneering in North Dakota," reminiscences of Charles Hobart: part one, 7:191-227; part two, 8:50-62; part three, 114-31  
 Pipe ceremony of Arikara, 3:55  
 Piper, \_\_\_\_\_, soldier, 4:44  
 Pipes, Nellie B., 2:231  
 Pipestone Creek (headwaters of Norwegians settled on in 1884), 5:34; River, 2:135  
*Pippeen*, steamboat, 1.2:69  
 Pishaubey, hunter, 2:184  
 Pizarro, explorer, 2:240  
*Plaindealer* (newspaper), 6:228  
 Plankinton, D.T., 4:83  
 Plants and animals at Pembina, 1807-1808, 5:243-245; drawn by Audubon, 10:77-80  
 Platte River, 1.3:14, 47; 2:94, 249, 271; 4:51, 207, 230, 231; recommendation for military post on, 5:219, 220  
 Plessis, Bishop, 5:149, 150, 151, 152  
*Pluck*, steamboat, 1.2:69, 2:216  
 Plum River (Plumb), 2:199  
 Plumley, George W., 6:226; H. C., 227  
 Plummer, Gus, 1.3:54; Alonzo, 2:131  
 Plummert, sheriff of Montana, 2:269  
 Pocahontas Island, 3:165  
 Poe, Frank, 1.1:58, 59  
 Point Chaquomegon, 3:32  
 Point Preparation, 4:167  
 Pointis, Baron de, 5:209, 210  
 Poire, Father Charles, 5:154  
 Poisson, Father, 3:264  
 Polish colony (100 families) locate at Crystal Springs, Kidder County, 4:89  
 Polk, the Diary of a President, 1845-1849 (Nevins, ed.), rev. of, 5:61  
*Polk's Gazetteer*, 4:98  
 Pomme de Terre River, description of, 6:234  
 Pommered Creek, 2:221  
 Pompey's Pillar, 1.2:1 56  
 Ponca Indians: 4:9, 49; villages of, 9, 18, 48; agency of, 6:63; description of, 81, 263, 264; question of removal and opposition to, 268; treaty of 1858, 265; treaty of 1865, 265-266  
 Ponca, Neb., 4:16  
 "Ponca Removal, The," 6:262-275  
 Poncar River, 4:19, 21  
 Pond, Daniel, 2:215; Peter, 150  
 Pontchartian, M. de, 5:205, 209  
 Poor Wolf, 10:102, **opp. 122**  
 Poorman Gulch, 5:99  
 Pope, Gen. John, 1.2:31, 2:88, 89, 7:121; Captain N., 220  
 Poplar Creek, 3:159  
 Poplar, Mt., 4:43  
 "Population Changes in the West North-Central States, 1900-1930," 6:276-291  
 Population: study regarding, 6:276-291; decline in North Dakota, 9:192-193; importance of trends in, 179, 180  
*Populist Revolt: A History of the Farmers' Alliance and the People's Party, The* (Hicks), rev. of, 6:170-171  
 Porcupine Creek village site, 11:89-90  
 Porcupine River (Poplar River), 4:43  
 Porcupine Round, 2:142  
 Porlier, Jacques, 3:19, 22, 31n, 38, 104, 184, 191; James, Sr., 194n; James, Jr., 194n  
 Port Nelson, 5:201  
 Portage City, Wis., 2:247  
 Portage des Sioux, 3:184  
 Portage la Prairie, 1.4:58, 2:188, 191  
 Porter, Dr., 4:237; Commodore D., 5:236; Kenneth W., article by, 5:5-13; review by, 5:136-138; rev. of, 6:322-323  
 "Portions of a Diary of B. F. Slaughter, Dakota Territory," 1.2:36-40  
 Portland, Duke of, 5:212  
 Portland, Ore., 1.1:52; 1.3:58, 59  
 Posey, \_\_\_\_\_, at Fort Berthold, 10:19; death of, 20, 43n. 92  
 Post trader, diary of Van Ostrand at Fort Berthold, 10:12-46; 83-124  
 Potatoes: raised at Fort Berthold, 10:34-35  
 Potawatamie Indians, 3:83, 90, 98, 107, 109, 110; 6:217  
 Pothier, Touissaint, 3:31n, 36, 89, 90  
 Potomac River, 1.2:17, 20  
 Potter, Merle, rev. of, 6:249; article by, 7:25-36  
 Pouloitt, Nicholas, 2:172  
 Poundmaker, Cree chief, 9:157, 158  
 Powder River, 1.2:46; 1.3:47, 56; 2:90

Powell, Lamont, & Company, 3:285  
 Powell, Peter, 3:192, 194n; Fred W., ed., rev. of, 7:233-234  
 Power, J. B., land commissioner of the Northern Pacific railroad, 4:85  
 Powers (Black) steamboat line, 1.2:69, 3:170  
 Powers, Simon, partner in stagecoach line, 6:44; T. C., cattleman, 8:299  
 Prairie a Fournier (Bakers Prairie), 2:31  
*Prairie City: The Story of an American Community* (Debo), rev. of, 11:222-223  
 Prairie du Chien, 1.1:38, 39; 1.2:69; 2:101; 3:12, 18, 37, 37, 38, 46, 87, 99, 110-113, 115, 119, 121, 122, 183, 186, 188-190, 193, 195; 4:112; 5:16, 224, 230  
 Prairie fires, 7:199; near Fort Berthold, 10:31-36  
*Prairie Patrol, The* (Bindloss), rev. of, 6:100-101  
*Prairie Smoke* (Gilmore), rev. of, 4:65-66  
 Pratt and Ferris, freighters, 3:243  
 Pratte & Company & Mr. Tilton, 4:49  
 Pratte, Bernard, 4:49, 5:233  
 Pratte, Chouteau & Company, traders, 3:265; 4:49  
 Precipitation at Pembina, 1807-1808, 5:241-242  
 Preffer, Henry, 4:189, 191  
*Press and Dakotian* (Yankton), newspaper, 9, 10, 20  
 Preston, Billy, ranch of, 1.3:53, 54; D.T., first Norwegian settlement in Ransom County, 5:31  
 Pretty Bottom, 1.1:29, 32  
 Pretty Point, 1.1:22; village site at, 11:108  
 Prevost, Gen., 3:84, 86n, 87, 92-98, 104, 106, 111n, 118, 119, 123, 185  
 Prickly Pear diggings, 2:256, 264; River, 2:266; Valley, 2:96  
 Prince Edward Island, 1.4:49; 2:52  
*Prince of Wales*, steamship, 1.4:50, 53  
 Prince Rupert, 5:198, 200  
 Printing press: first in North Dakota, 1.1:77; early commercial companies in North Dakota, 6:221-230  
 Prior, Nathaniel, ensign, 4:6; Mathew, 5:214, 217  
 Pritchard, John, 5:172-174; letter by, 174-176  
 Pritchett, John Perry, articles by, 5:49-53, 103-132; 172-176; review by, 5:63-65; rev. of, 6:171-173; review by, 252  
 Proctor, Gen. Henry, 3:96, 97, 101, 102, 104, 118  
 Prophet, The, Indian leader, 3:26, 30, 48, 49, 83  
 Prophet's Mountain, 4:240  
 Prospector, life of in Black Hills, 7:49-50  
 Provencher, Father Joseph Norbert, 1.4:52; 5:151-156; 6:114, 115, 142; John, 2:201; O., 215; Bishop of Winnipeg, 30-34, 46, 48, 49; J. A. N., 9:158; Rev. Joseph Norbert, 98  
 Provisional Government of Assiniboia, 5:49  
 Provoncha, John, 2:215; William, 215

Prudhomme, Judge L. A., biographical sketch of Father G. A. Belcourt, translated and excerpted, 2:30-52  
 Pryor, member of Lewis and Clark expedition, 1.4:34  
 Pullman, Lt. James, 3:114  
 Puncar village, 4:18  
 Purcell, W. E., 1.4:71; Archbishop, 5:160  
 Pursh, botanist, 2: 242  
 Puthuff, William, agent at Michilimackinac, 3:184, 194

## Q

Quaife, Milo M., rev. of, 1.2:76; rev. of, 2:147-148  
 Quain, Mrs. E. P., 1.2:68  
 Qualey, Carlton C., article by, 5:14-37  
 Quane, M. M., 1.3:73  
 Quapaw reservation, 6:268, 269, 273  
 Quebec conference resolutions, 6:8  
 Quebec Diocese, 5:149, 151, 152  
*Quebec Gazette*, 3:125  
 Quebec, province of, 2:30, 35, 49

## R

Rabbits Ear Creek (near the old Smoky Hill overland trail) 231  
*Rackoon*, boat, 4:12-22, 40, 42, 44, 48, 50  
 Radin, Paul, ed., rev. of, 2:233-234; rev. of, 3:76-77  
 Radisson and Groseillers, western explorations and fur-trading enterprises, 5:198; traders to Dakotas, 10:147-148  
 Radisson, Pierre Esprit, 5:198-202; his explorations on Hudson Bay, 199  
 Rae, William Glen, 1.1:35, 36, 39-45  
 Rafferty, Mrs. C. L., 2:288  
 Rahm, August, 7:223, 224  
 Railroad building, in Dakota, 6:57-61; in Minnesota, 49-57  
 Railroads: and North Dakota settlement, 5:16, 22-25, 29-36; 7:126, 127; effect on Norwegian immigration in D.T., 5:16, 22; stopped in Dakota (1887), 4:99; effect on townsite location, 9:27-34  
 Railway Shopmen's Strike of 1922, 8:96-97  
 Rain-in-the-Face, 1.3:49; 4:163, 233; 6:75, 198  
 Rainbow design, on pottery, 11:60, 61, 68  
 Raines, Meredith, 4:111; Susanna, 111, 112  
 Rainville, trader, 1.1:37, 44, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:51; Joseph, 3:106n  
*Rainy Buttes Sentinel*, 1.4:70  
 Rainy Lake, 1.1:74, 2:37, 3:191  
 Rainy River, 1.1:74, 2:170

- Ramsey County, 4:95
- Ramsey, Gov. Horace, of Minn., 1.3:30, 2:51;  
Alexander, Minnesota territorial governor, 5:50,  
51, 156, 157; 6:12, 15-19, 23, 24, 27, 28, 33;  
memorial to, 7:26; 9:162-165
- Ramstead, Mrs. N. A., 1.2:68
- Ranch on the Beaver, The* (Adams), rev. of, 2:148
- "Ranches in the Great American Desert," 8:295-300
- Ranching, in western North Dakota, 8:295-300
- Ranching with Roosevelt*, by Lincoln A. Lang, 1.1:26,  
29, 30, 31; rev. of, 1.1:68-69
- Randall, \_\_\_\_\_, at Fort Stevenson, 10:17, 21, 23, 42n.  
86
- Ranney, \_\_\_\_\_, 4:54
- Ransom County Gazette*, 3:73, 214
- Ransom County, N.Dak., 1.4:5, 9
- Rapid City, D.T., 5:96, 97
- Raschko, M. J., 1.4:70
- Rash, \_\_\_\_\_, soldier, 4:40
- Rat. Portage, 3:188, 211
- Rath, Charles, 3:287
- Rathplates, Frank, 2:210
- Ratiff, Beulah Amidon, article by, 8:83-100
- Raum, Ralph, 1.1:58
- Ravoux, Father, 5:159, 163
- Rawling, Gen., 1.2:18; Ruth, 4:59
- Rawson, Jonathon, rev. of, 4:67
- Raymbault, \_\_\_\_\_, 6:217
- Raymond, Abigail, nee Thrasher, 2:217; David, 211;  
Frank, 219; Jane, 219; Lyman K., biographical  
sketch of, 2:217-219; diary of, 2:220-226;  
Lyman K., Jr., 219; Mrs. Lyman K. (nee Ellen  
Dement), 219; Dora Neill, rev. of, 8:133-134
- Raymond and Allen, 2:208
- Raynolds, W. F. 1.2:41, 42, 49, 51; Capt. W. F.,  
6:292, 304
- Read, Clare S., English traveler, 7:94; report on  
American agriculture, 97
- Recent Museum Acquisitions (State Historical  
Society of North Dakota, Bismarck), 4:60-61,  
143-144
- Reciprocity Treaty between Canada and the U.S.  
(motives for its termination), 6:6, 13
- "Recollection of a Bad Lands' Rancher," 1.1:24-34
- Red Cloud Agency, 5:84; 6:267, 309, 316, 317
- Red Cloud, Oglala chief, 6:292, 293; his war, 2:91;  
10:184-192; and the Ghost Dance, 194
- Red Cross, support for by the Dakota Indians, 9:174,  
175, 175n.
- Red Crow's Brother* (Schultz), rev. of, 2:230
- Red Dog, Sioux and Arikara scout, 4:215, 216
- Red Lake, 1.1:77; River, 2:108, 170, 182, 199, 205,  
207, 208, 209, 212; 3:180, 188
- Red Lake and Pembina Chippewa Indians cession of  
Dakota lands to United States, 4:102
- Red Lake Indians, 1.4:42
- Red Man in the New World Drama, The* (Wise), rev. of,  
6:326-327
- Red Mother* (Linderman), rev. of, 7:170-171
- Red River carts, 1.4:38, 39; 3:173, 229, 230; 4:242;  
5:23; 6:9, 54;
- Red River of the North: 1.1:24, 37, 74; 1.3:44;  
1.4:5, 6, 46, 50; 2:31, 42, 50, 51, 54, 55, 100-  
109, 114-117, 168, 170, 179-183, 188, 190, 191,  
193-199, 201-211, 225, 252, 253; 3:12, 14, 17,  
19, 20, 25, 32, 172-180, 186-191, 211, 230;  
4:45, 239; expedition, 6:29, 34, 129, 130, 131;  
steamboating on, 9:27-34
- Red River Posten* (newspaper), 6:227
- Red River Settlement: 1.1:35, 39, 40, 41; 1.4: 46, 49,  
51, 54, 58; hunters, 2:39; 3:280; colonists,  
5:149; insurrection of 1869-1870, 49, 51;  
mission, subscription for, 149-152; settlement of,  
13, 172, 173; steamboats on, 23; and Minnesota  
commerce, 6:9; bill of rights, 22, 36, 122;  
description of, 231, 236, 237; discontent in, 9;  
insurrection at, 20-25, 28-32, 36, 110-132;  
memorial at, 11; transportation modes in, 9, 47-  
51, 54-57, 231; 9:92-113; employment relief  
efforts at, 138, 139. *See also* Selkirk Settlement.
- "Red River Settlement in 1825: A Letter from John  
Pritchard to Miles Macdonell, June 16, 1825,"  
5:172-176
- Red River Star*, 2:203, 209
- Red River trails, 3:280; relocation of, 5:100-102
- Red River Transportation Company, 2:115, 117, 218  
; 3:179; 9:27; formation of, 9:77
- Red River Valley, 1.1:49; 1.4:46; 4:82, 105; as  
described by Hjelm-Hansen, 5:19, 20, 21;  
impressions of, 7:96-113
- Red River Valley Citizen*, 4:59
- Red River Valley News* (Glyndon, Minn.), newspaper,  
published letters of Rev. George S. Pelton, 7:39-  
53
- Red River Valley, The* (booklet), 6:230
- Red Rust*, rev. of, 3:77
- Red Springs, 10:110, 123n. 148
- Red Star, Arikara Indian, 3:62
- Red Star Steamship Company, 7:15
- Red Thunder (Wa-kin-yan-duta), 3:14, 15
- Red Water Creek, 4:8, 43
- Red Wing, Minn., 4:91
- Red Wing, Sioux Indian, 3:108, 109
- Redfield, D.T., 4:95, 96, 97
- Redmond, Mrs. W. J., 2:58
- Redwing Creek, 1.1:18
- Redwood River, 1.3:31, 32
- Ree, N.Dak., 1.1:19

- Reed, \_\_\_\_\_, 1.4:13; Sam, 4:141  
 Reed River (Rosseau River), 2:170, 177, 179, 180, 181, 183-192, 194, 196, 200  
 Reeder (Reider), Charley, 4:223; death of, 10:10, 14, 38n. 54  
 Reep, T. J., 4:59  
 Rees, John E., 1.3:15  
 Rees. *See* Arikara Indians.  
 Refrigerator Car Company, 8:21  
 Reid, Russell, 1.1:16; 1.3:73, 74; articles by, 1.4:14-36; 2:168-200; 3:293; 4:5-56; 62-64; 174-185, 248; 8:63-78, 101-113, 147-156, 272-283; article by, part two, 10:3-46; part three, 10:83-124; annual reports of the State Historical Society of North Dakota by, 4:60, 61, 143, 144; 5:38, 166-171; 7:151, 153; 8:135-138; review by, 10:206-207; museum notes by, 8:79-80, 142-143, 226, 311-313. *See also* State Historical Society of North Dakota.  
 Reigel, Robert E., rev. of, 1.3:77-78  
 Reily, Mrs., 1.3:55  
 Reis, George C., settler in Edna, 7:110  
 Reishus, Rev., 1.3:26; Gunder, 2:228  
 Reister, Michael, accompanies Mennonites, 7:18  
*Rekindling Camp Fires* (Crawford), rev. of, 1.1:67  
 Religious Aspects of Swedish Immigration, The (Stephenson), rev. of, 6:323-324  
 Remilliard, Joseph, 3:238  
 "Reminiscences of a Railroad Builder," 1.3:46-59  
 Renaud, Dr., 7:151, 158  
 Reno, Major Marcus A., 1.1:25; 4:236, 237; 6:193, 194, 196, 198, 199; 7:73, 77  
 Renville, Coe, great-grandson of Dickson, 3:203; Joseph, trader, 19, 20, 118n, 188  
*Renville County Farmer*, 4:57  
*Renville County Farmers Press*, 2:142  
 Renville County, N.Dak., 4:57  
 Renville, Gabriel, 1.3:35; J. R., 1.2:70; Mrs. Baptiste, 1.2:70  
 "Report on commercial relations between British North America and the United States," 6:113  
 Repplier, Agnes, rev. of, 3:223  
 Republic, Wash., 1.3:58  
 Republican River, 2:161, 4:231  
*Resources of Dakota*, promotional brochure, 7:23  
*Responsible Government in Nova Scotia* (Livingston), rev. of, 6:91-93  
 "Résumé of North Dakota Archaeology, A," 7:150-161  
*Retreat, A Novel of 1812* (Benstead), rev. of, 4:276  
 Retzlaff, Alice L., review by, 4:274-275; Allen T., review by, 3:76-77  
 Reuter, John, (Wannigan), L 30  
 Reville, Father, 5:159, 163  
 Reynolds Brothers, ranchers, 1.1:55, 8:299  
 Reynolds, Charles Alexander ("Lonesome Charley"), 1.3:46, 2:61; 4:226, 228-237; Charley's father, 230; Samuel H., surveyor, 97; 6:72, 73, 75, 295, 299; Col., 192; Capt. W. F., expedition to Black Hills, 1859, 5:74; biography of, 7:73-81; **opp.** 73; at Fort Berthold, 10:35, 46n. 120  
 Rhude, \_\_\_\_\_, at Fort Berthold, 10:99, 119, 121n. 133  
 Ricaras. *See* Arikara Indians.  
 Rice Crow Creek report, 4:101, 102  
 Rice, James, attorney general, 4:101; H. M., 6:42-44  
 Rice River, 2:118  
 Rich, Charles, 5:235  
 Richards, Wilse, rancher, 1.1:6, 8, 8:299; Wilkes, 1.1:55  
 Richardson, & Company, 3:31n, 36  
 Richardson County, Neb., 4:51  
 Richardson, William H., writer, 2:221; John, 3:36, 93, 94, 96; Isaac, Ohio agent for the Northern Pacific Railroad, 4:91  
 Richardton, settlement of, 4:89  
 Richer, Father, 5:159  
 Richer-Laflèche, Father Louis Francis, 5:155  
 Richey, Mag, 4:117  
 Richland County, 4:83  
*Richland County Farmer*, 1.1:74; 1.2:72; 1.3:74; 1.4:71  
*Richland County Farmer-Globe*, 2:141, 229; 3:213  
 Richland County Old Settlers Association, 1.4:71, 4:57; dedicated a building erected on old Fort Abercrombie 270  
 Richman, Irving B., rev. of, 6:97  
 Richmond, "Scotty," mail carrier, 4:241  
 Richmond, Minn., 2:226  
 Richmond, Va., 4:128, 140, 268, 269  
 Richolt, Henry, 2:229  
 Rickaby, Franz, rev. of, 1.4:77  
 Riding Mountains, 2:169  
 Riegel, Robert E., rev. of, 5:182-183; review by, 256-257  
 Riel, Louis, 1.1:77; 5:49, 50; 6:21, 22, 29, 30, 34, 36-40, 115-145; 9:137, 142-162; hanged, 158  
 Riely, Pearl, 4:59  
 Riggs, Rev. Stephen, 5:116; and the Teton Dakotas, 10:172  
 Riley, Capt. Bennett, 4:11, 14, 19, 36, 42, 44, 50, 52  
 Rippel village site, 11:52  
 Rister, Carl Coke, rev. of, 11:127  
 Ritchey, Charles J., review by, 5:61  
 Ritchot, Rev. J. N., 6:22, 121, 122, 132, 137  
 Riter, trader at Fort Berthold, 1.2:44, 45  
 River Jack, 4:17  
 River of the Wooded Isles (Assiniboine River), 2:46  
*River Press*, 2:140  
 River Raisin, 3:97, 98



Riviere a la Folie Avoine (Wild Rice River), **2:200**  
 Riviere aux Buttes de Sable (Sand Hill River), **2:200**  
 Riviere aux Gratias (Scratching River, Morris River),  
**2:179, 184-190, 192, 200**  
 Riviere aux Maraise (Marais River, Snake River),  
**2:200**  
 Riviere aux Oiseaux Puants (Vulture River), **2:198**  
 Riviere du Millieu, **2:188**  
 Riviere la Sale (Sale River, Foul or Stinking River),  
**2:200, 206**  
 Rivière Salle conclave of September 17, 1870, **5:50**  
 Robbie the Weaver, and Dr. James Grassick, **8:42-49**  
 Robbins, Roy M., rev. of, **10:52-53**  
 Robert, Ben, **1.1:75**  
 Robert County, S.Dak., **1.3:34, 35**  
 Robert Dickson & Company, **3:11, 15, 23-30, 32, 35,**  
**39, 91, 93, 185**  
 "Robert Dickson, British Fur Trader on the Upper  
 Mississippi," part one, **3:5-49**; part two, **3:83-**  
**128**; part three, **3:182-203**  
 Robert, Mrs. C. A., **1.2:73**  
 Robert Zahn village site, **11:89**  
 Roberts, Frank, **1.1:27, 32; 1.4:71; Lloyd, 1.1:28, 32;**  
 Louis, trader, **1.3:33, 38; Samuel G., 1.2:70;**  
 Charley, **2:129**; S. Gilman, 129, 132; Capt.  
 Charles, 3:87-91; Bob, trader, **5:85; \_\_\_\_\_,**  
 farmer, **7:193, 194; S. G., 7:17, 18, 20; Lt. Cyrus**  
**S., at Fort Berthold, 10:30, 45n. 112; Frank H.**  
**H., Jr., 11:165-166**  
 Robertson, Alvin, **2:213; Frank C., rev. by, 3:151-**  
**152; Colin, 5:11; Colin, 9:94, 95**  
 Robidoux, trapper, **1.3:13**  
 Robinson, Edgar E., rev. by, **5:189-191**; article by,  
**6:259-261**; Major H. N., editor of *New Nation*,  
**6:25, 121**; Jacob S., rev. of, **7:67**; \_\_\_\_\_, at Fort  
 Berthold, **10:27, 44n. 107**  
 Robinson, Elwyn B., reviews by, **8:223-224; 10:262-**  
**263**  
 Rocheblave, Pierre de, **5:8, 9, 11**  
 Rock, Augustin, **3:106n**; Joseph 106n  
 Rock Haven village site, **11:103**  
 Rock Island, Ill., **1.1:39, 42; 3:115**  
 Rock Prairie colony, **5:15**  
 Rock River, **1.1:42, 3:18, 99**  
 Rock Village village site, **11:116**  
 Rocke, Joseph, **1.1:36, 43, 44**  
 Rockport, D.T., **7:148**  
 Rockville Hotel, Minn., **2:226**  
 Rockwell, Rufus, rev. of, **7:229**  
 Rockwood, E. Ruth, **2:231**  
 Rocky Mountain Fur Company, **5:233; 6:204**  
 Rocky Mountains, **1.3:5, 6, 58**  
 Rocky Ridge Springs, **1.1:26**  
 Rodvig, Rev. Johan, **1.4:9**  
 Rogers, Lt., **4:43, 50, 51, 52, 53**; review by, **6:91-93**

Roland, Henry, **1.3:55**  
 Rolette, Joseph, **2:55**; Frederick C., **4:58**; Joseph,  
 trader, **3:24, 25, 30, 107, 116, 117, 185n, 194n,**  
**229, 4:58**  
*Rolette Record*, **2:140, 141**  
 Rollins, Philip Ashton, rev. of, **1.1:69-70**  
 Rollo, Col., **6:238**  
 Rolvaag, O. E., rev. of, **3:150**  
 Roman Nose, Cheyenne chief, **10:186**  
*Romance of the Prairie Provinces, The* (Burt), rev. of,  
**5:62**  
 Romanian colony settles in Foster County, **4: 88**  
 "Romantic Encounter, A," **4:207-219**  
 Ronhovde, A. G., review by, **5:263-264**  
 Roop-tah-ree, second Mandan village, **2:5**  
 Roosevelt County, proposed organization of, **1.1:61**  
*Roosevelt in the Bad Lands*, by Herman Hagedorn,  
 note, **1.1:26, 29**  
*Roosevelt in the Rough* (Willis), rev. of, **6:324-325**  
 Roosevelt, Sewell, and Dow, ranchers, **8:299**  
 Roosevelt, Theodore, **1.1:17, 19, 26, 29, 73; 2:55;**  
 cabin, at Bismarck, **4:184**  
 Roosevelt, Theodore, and the Marquis de Mores,  
**8:19**; ranching of, **299**  
 Root, Prof. Azariah, **1.4:73; A. S., 2:144**  
 Rose, Edward, **4:17, 21, 22, 26, 27, 31, 36, 37**  
*Rosebud*, steamboat, **1.2:69, 3:169**  
 Rosholt, John, **7:216-224**  
 Ross, James, **2:105**; John, murder of, **3:21n**; Horatio  
 Nelson, **6:295**; John, president of a Canadian  
 railroad, **9:111**  
 Rosser, Gen. Thomas L., chief engineer of the  
 Northern Pacific, **1.3:46, 56; 2:130; 4:83**;  
 journal of, **10:47-51**; biographical sketch of,  
**47n. 1**  
 Rosser Papers, at University of Virginia, **10:47**  
 "Rosser's Journal, Northern Pacific Railroad Survey,"  
**10:47-51**  
 Rotten Belly, **4:36**  
 Rough Creek Church, **4:110**  
*Roughing It Smoothly* (Jessup), rev. of, **1.4:75**  
 Round Lake, **1.3:24**  
 "Roundup, The," **1.1:3-15**  
 Roussin, Eustache, **5:8, 11**  
*Route Across the Rocky Mountains* (Johnson and  
 Winter), rev. of, **7:66-67**  
 Rowan, Joe, **2:228**  
 Roy, Maj. James P., **10:119, 124n. 160**  
 Royal, Joseph 132, 133  
 Rud, John J., **1.3:24**  
 Ruffee, Charles, mail contractor of Minn., **4:242**  
 Rugby, N.Dak., **1.1:78**  
 Ruger, Dr. H. H., early military physician in D.T.,  
**8:302-303**; use of Labarraque solution in his

practice, 302-304  
 Ruhlen, Maj., 1.3:50  
 Rules and Regulations for Historical Contest of North Dakota Federation of Women's Clubs, 2:139  
 Rum River, 3:25  
 Rumsey, Bronson, 1.1:25, 27, 29  
 Running Bear, Indian chief, 4:76, 77  
 Running Water, 4:82  
 Running Wolf, Arikara Indian, 3:62, 63  
 Ruperts Land, 1.4:53, 60  
 Rush (Tom) and Smith, ranchers, 8:299  
 Rush, Col., 1.1:58  
 Russel, Thomas H., expedition to Black Hills with Charles Collins, 5:79-82  
 Russell, Aaron, river captain, 1.2:69; Charles M., artist, 1.1:74, 75; Frank, 1.4:6; Capt. Aaron R., 2:214; Mrs. Sarah, 229; Charles Edward, rev. of, 3:220-222, Mrs. Sarah, 146; Howard H., review by, 8:133-134; Lord John, 9:111  
 Russell House, 9:31, 32  
 Russian colony (10 families) settles in Morton County, 4:88; in Devils Lake district, 4:88  
 Russian-Germans in southeastern Dakota, 4:88  
 Rustie, James, 3:234  
 Rutland, N.Dak., 1.3:35  
 Ryder News, 1.4:71, 3:73  
 Ryder, trader, killed at Big Stone Lake, 1.3:33, 38  
 Rygh village site, 11:41, 45, 46, 58, 72, 75  
 Ryswick, peace negotiations leading to treaty of, 5:197, 208, 218

## S

S. B. Coulson Line (steamboat company), 5:87, 88  
 Sackett, Inspector General, 6:70  
 Sage dance of the Arikara, 3:55; 4:248, 249, 251  
 Sage, Walter N., review by, 5:183-185; rev. of, 257-258  
*Saint Ange*, steamboat, 3:276  
 Saint Claire (Sinclair), M., Bottineau County commissioner, 9:8  
*Saint Johns*, steamboat, 3:163  
 Sakakawea, 1.1:21, 73; 1.3:5-13, 15; 2:8-10, 15, 53; memorial to, 3:145; 4:35, 58, 184; statue of, in Bismarck, 184; 9:21, 21n.  
 Sakakawea chapter, D. A. R., 2:121  
 "Sakakawea," 1.3:5-15  
 Sakolski, A. M., rev. of, 7:175-176  
 Salaberry, Colonel de, 6:22, 37, 119, 121  
 Salem, 4:82, 96  
 Salmon River, 3:160  
 Salt Lake, 2:176, 178; basin of, 2:270  
 Salt River (Forest River), 2:179-90, 192, 194, 200

Salteaux Indians, 2:30-34, 46-50, 176  
 Sampson, Bernard, 9:29  
 Samuelson, J. W., 2:228  
 Sanborn, Cooperstown and Turtle Mountain railroad, 4:98  
 Sanborn County, 4:96  
 Sanborn, D.T., 7:40  
*Sanborn Enterprise*, 2:141, 229  
 Sanborn, J. B., 6:266  
 Sand Creek, 1.3:48  
 Sand Hill River, 2:200  
 Sand Hills, 1.3:23  
 Sandborn, Ruth Ellen, article by, 6:5-41  
 Sandburg, Carl, rev. of, 1.2:77, 2:230-231  
 Sanford, of the American Fur Company, 3:277; W. E., 6:39  
 Sanger (Upper and Lower) village site, 11:108  
 Sanger, N.Dak., 1.1:22, 1.2:70, 2:54, 4:40  
 Sanschagrin, commandant of Fort La Reine, 8:250  
 Santee Indians, 4:153, 154, 156, 161, 164, 224, 239; 5:159, 6:266  
 Santee Jim 233, 4:  
 Sarah Lake, 1.3:38  
 Sargeant, "Butts," 2:207  
 Sargeant County, N.Dak., 1.3:35, 37  
*Sargeant County News*, 1.3:73; 1.4:70; 2:140  
 Sargeant County Old Settlers association, 1.4:70, 2:57  
 Sargeant, William G., 1.1:25; Julian, 2:142  
 Sargent, Asa, 9:82  
 Saskatchewan River, 2:169, 170  
 Saskatchewan Valley, 4:239  
 Satterlund, Sheriff, of McLean County, 4:246  
 Sauk Center, Minn., 1.3:57  
 Sauk Indians, 3:8, 83n, 91, 108, 184, 186, 187, 198  
 Sauk Rapids, 2:249; River, 2:226  
 Saulsbury, Gilmer and Company, 6:59, 60  
 Sault Ste. Marie, 2:247; 3:7, 8, 32, 83n  
 Saultears, 4:177  
 Sauvez, J., 5:151, 152  
 Savannah, Ga., 1.2:64; 4:134, 137  
 Sawyer, Capt., 8:169  
 Sawyer, J. A., 3:236, 237; Sawyer's (Col.), cavalry battalion, 4:160  
 Saxon, Lyle, rev. of, 2:274  
 Scandinavian immigration into North Dakota, 1892-1905, 5:17. *See also* specific countries of origin.  
 Scattered (or Crying Village) village site, 11:52, 63, 101  
 Scattered Corn, Mandan woman, 5:38, 39, 40, 42, 45, 47, 48; 8:110, **opp.** 110; 11:16  
*Scenery of the Plains, Mountains and Mines* (Langworthy), rev. of, 7:233-234  
 Schafer, Joseph, review by, 5:257-258

Schafer, N.Dak., 1.1:55, 61  
 Scheldrup, Sverre I., review by, 7:64-66  
 Schell, Rev. E. P., 1.1:77; 1.4:74; Herbert S., article by, 7:5-24  
 Schian River, see Sheyenne River  
 Schiers, A., 2:267  
 Schlarman, J. H., rev. of, 7:62-63  
 Schmerch, John, 1.2:33  
 Schofield, Gen., 4:268  
 Schonberger, Clinton, ant collection of, 11:231  
 Schonert, Paul, landowner, 11:23-24  
 School, established at Pembina, 5:151  
 Schoonover, Major, Indian agent 1.2:42  
 Schultz, James W., rev. of, 2:230; Dr. \_\_\_\_\_, 6:109, 111  
 Schwartz, George, 1.4:70  
 Scobey, J. O. B., 7:29  
 Scoops, 1.2:73  
*Scorpion*, U.S. ship, 3:113, 114  
 Scotch Presbyterians, churches of, 9:105  
 Scotland, Dakota, 4:82, 96  
 Scott, Capt. Thomas, 3:10; John W., 4:59; Gen. W., 5:235; Daniel, editor of *Sioux City Journal*, 5:79  
 Alfred H., 6:22, 28; Thomas, 22, 28, 118, 127, 131, 134, 140, 146; Maj. Gen. Hugh L., 1.1:50; rev. of, 3:219-220; 4:57; Milo W., 7:30, 34; Thomas, 9:152, 153  
 Scottish and French factions in dispute over Bottineau County's organization, 9:3-20  
 Scottish migration of from Red River, 5:175  
 Scottish settlers in Yankton County, 4:88  
*Scout and Ranger Being the Personal Adventures of James Pike of the Texas Rangers in 1859-60* (Gannon, ed.), rev. of, 7:233-234  
 Scranton, N.Dak., 2:57  
 Scratching River, 1.4:37; 2:206  
 Scully, P. H., 4:58  
*Sea Bird*, steamboat, 2:247  
 Seal Creek, 1.4:50, 52  
 Seated Bull, Indian chief, 5:161  
 Second Inaugural Address, Lincoln's, 1.2:26  
 Seeley, J. A., and Charles Shafer, 8:167, 168  
 Segers, John S., river captain, 1.2:69; 2:115, 214  
 Seight, Rev. O. P., 1.3:43  
*Seigneurs of La Saulaye* (Johnston), rev. of, 3:218-219  
 Seims, Peter, 6:58, 59  
 Select Committee of the House of Commons, 9:111  
*Select Documents in Canadian Economic History 1497-1783* (Innis), rev. of, 5:183-185  
 Selfridge, Gen. R. D., 6:50  
*Selfridge Journal*, 1.2:73; 1.3:74; 2:142  
 Selkirk, Earl of. See Douglas, Thomas, Earl of Selkirk.  
 Selkirk grant, 5:149  
*Selkirk Purchase of the Red River Valley, 1811, The* (Pritchett), rev. of, 6:171-173  
 Selkirk Settlement, 1.2:69, 70; 2:104, 105; 3:185; 5:150, 172, 220, 235. See also Red River Settlement.  
 "Selkirk Settlement, The," 1.4:46-60  
*Selkirk*, steamboat, 1.2:69; 2:114, 204, 229; 3:177; 6:57; 9:27, 76, 82, 83  
 Sellew, R., writer, 1.2:70  
 Sellman, Sam, 1.1:58  
 Semple, Governor Robert, 1.4:39, 58, 59; 9:94, 95  
 Sentinel butte, 2:55  
 Sergeant, Elizabeth Shepley, rev. of, 4:5200  
 Serigny, M. de, 5:207  
 Seton, Ernest Thompson, 1.3:74  
 Setter, James, 1.1:36  
 "Settlement and Development of The Territory of Dakota, 1860-70, The," 7:114-149  
 Settlement of Northern Plains, and the fur trade, 7:82-93  
 Settlers, social life, 7:143-144  
*Seven Iron Men* (de Kruif), rev. of, 4:66-67  
 Seven Mile creek, 1.1:55  
 Seven Oaks, 1.4:59; massacre at, 5:8  
*Seventeen seventy-six (1776): A Day-by-Day Story* (Rawson), rev. of, 4:67  
 Seventh Cavalry, at Fort Abraham Lincoln, 8:103-104  
 Seward, Wm. H., Secretary of State, 1.2:18, 19, 24, 25, 28, 31; Judge C. H., 4:96; William H., 6:8  
 Seymour, Flora Warren, rev. of, 4:5148  
*Shadow of the Long Knives* (Boyd), rev. of, 3:218-219  
 Shafer, Charles E., 1.1:59, 61; biographical sketch of, 8:167-178; early employment of, 167; trader in Glendive, 168, 170-172; cattleman, 169; hunter, 170; buffalo hunting, 173-174; scout for Canadian army, 175-176; owner of Shafer ranch, 176-178; father of N.Dak. governor, 176, 178; George F., article by, 1.1:55-64; Fred A., writer, 1.3:73  
 Shaffner, H. B., rancher, 8:299  
 Shakopee, Minn., 2:220  
 Shang, soldier, 4:245  
 Shania, 4:, 21 22  
 Shannon, George, member of Lewis and Clark expedition, 1.4:33  
 Shantapeda, stagecoach stop, 7:44  
 Sharp Horn, Indian warrior, 4:213  
 Shaw, W. B., 5:85  
 Shawls: history and significance of, 8:27-28; Kashmir, 28-32; Scottish weavers of, 32-34  
 Shawnee Indians, 3:98  
 Sheaffe, Maj. Gen. R. H., 3:92  
 Sheardown, Surgeon Samuel B., 2:121  
*Sheep* (Gilfillan), rev. of, 4:201

Sheets, James, river captain, 1.2:69; 2:214  
 Sheheke (Big White), Mandan chief, 2:5, 4:6, 209  
 Shelby, Gov., 3:101  
 Sheldon, 4:84  
 Shell artifacts, of Indians, 11:26  
 Shelley, William, settler, 5:114  
 Shelly, sutler of the 7th Minnesota, 1.3:42; 1.4:13  
 Shepard, D. C., 1.3:58; Henry, 9:29  
 Shepard Siems Company, 1.3:58  
 Shepherd, Judge George, 2:143; George, of the *New York Times*, 5:53  
 Sherbrooke, Sir John, governor of the Canadas, 5:149, 150  
 Sheridan, Gen. Philip, 3:245; 5:78; 6:70, 71, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 200, 294, 296  
 Sheridan House hotel, Bismarck, 1.1:24  
 Sherman and Slater ranch, 1.3:51  
 Sherman, Gen., 1.2: 65; Gen. Philip, 2:159, 160; Gen., 4:268, 269 ; his march across George, 268; Gen. W. I., 6:188, 266  
 Sherman ranch, 1.3:50  
 Shermer village site, 11:60, 78  
 Sheyenne City, 3:174  
 Sheyenne Indian village, 1.3:39  
 Sheyenne River, 1.3:17, 18, 29, 34-37, 39, 41, 44; 1.4:5, 6, 9, 11; 2:42, 104, 107, 120-128, 181, 194, 200, 253, 254, 256; settlements on, description of in 1874, 5:28, 30-32  
 Sheyenne valley, 2:56  
 Shields, Charles, 1.3:59; Daniel, 1.3:59; Col. James, 1.3:69; Sen. James, the hero of Chapultepec, 1.3:59  
 Shields, Litton E., reminiscences of, 1.3:46-59; Richard, 1.3:69  
 Shields, N.Dak., 1.2:66; settlement in Minnesota, 1.3:46, 69  
 Shimmin, T. A., 1.1:72, 73  
 Shooting Bear village site, 11:86  
 Shooting Leaves (Indian band), 4:156  
 "Short Account of a Rowboat Journey From Medora to Bismarck, A," 1.1:16-23  
*Short As Any Dream* (Sergeant), rev. of, 4:200  
 "Short History of the Teton-Dakota, A," 10:137-205  
 Shortridge, Wilson Porter, review by, 7:229  
 Shoshone Falls, 1.3:13  
 Shoshone or Snake Indians, 1.3:5, 6, 7, 9, 11, 13  
 Shovel brigade of Sibley's army, 1.3:37; 1.4:8  
 Shryock, George, 1.1:24  
 Shull, Dick, 4:141; Lewis, 191  
 Shyenne River, 4:29, 175; valley, 4:97  
 Sibley crossing of the Sheyenne (Fisk crossing), 2:122, 128  
 Sibley, General Henry H., 1.1:73; 1.3:30, 31, 34, 36, 37, 43, 44; 1.4:6, 6; 2:88-90, 121, 122, 128, 254; 3:235; 5:103, 110, 115, 119, 120, 123-126, 156, 159; expeditions of 1862 and 1863, 103; 6:12; Mrs. H. H., 1.3:39; 1.4:6; Sibley's camp, 5:123, 125; his expedition, 4:240; 7:121, 122  
 "Sibley Trail in North Dakota, The," chapter one, 1.3:30-45; chapter two, 1.4:5-13; chapter three, 2:120-128  
 Sidney and Black Hills Express Company, 3:250; expeditions of 1862 and 1863, 5:87  
 Siems, Peter, 1.3:48, 49, 57, 58  
 Signal Butte, Neb., geological findings at, 7:151  
*Significance of Sections in American History, The* (Turner), rev. of, 7:174-175  
*Silver City*, steamboat, 6:78  
*Silver Lake No. 4*, at Fort Berthold, 10:22, 27, 43n. 98, 88, 90, 112, 113, 115, 116  
*Silverlake*, steamboat, 1.2:69  
 Simonet, Father, 5:159  
 Simonsen, Michael, 4:58  
 Simpson and Huges cattle company, 1.1:29  
 Simpson, Howard E., 1.2:72; \_\_\_\_\_, lawyer, 1.1:32; Sir George, 1.1:35; Thomas, 1.1:36; Howard E., 2:58; Sir George, 85, 36, 88, 50; Sir Thomas, 88; Albert, 3:62; Howard E., article by, 5:239-247; Gov. George, 9:107; Sir George, HBC head, 9:111; James, HBC officer, 9:106  
 Simrall, John W. G., 9:18, 19  
 Sims, N.Dak., 1.2:69  
 Sims, William S., river captain, 1.2:69; Capt. W. H., 3:166n  
 Sinclair family, genealogy of, 10:217-223  
 "Sinclair Family in Bottineau County, The," 10:217-243  
 Sinclair, James H., 1.1:78; 1.4:72; James, 2:49; John F., 9:13; Marie A. McBain, 10:217; early life of, 231-235; married life with James B., 235-243; opp. 221, opp. 236, opp. 237; James B., first settler in Bottineau County, 10:217, 223, 225-226; married life with Marie, 235-243; opp. 236, opp. 237; Duncan, 10:220-224; Mrs. Duncan, opp. 220; John Ferguson, 223-224; Alexander Lachlan, 224  
 Singhiser, Theodore F., 6:226  
 Sione Sioux, 4:47  
 Siones Shians, 4:26-29, 31, 45  
 Sioux City and Pacific Railroad, 3:168, 7:135  
 Sioux City, Ia., 1.2:37, 38; 2:87, 88, 90; 4:14, 155  
*Sioux City Journal*, 3:278  
 Sioux City, S.Dak., 3:161-164, 171, 233, 238; as center of proposed expeditions for Black Hills, 5:79-84  
*Sioux City*, steamboat, 10:114, 118, 119, 124n. 157  
 Sioux Falls, 4:82, 83, 93  
 Sioux Indian reservation, 4:92, 103, 104

- Sioux Indian treaty in 1868, **6**:188, 189, 266, 268, 293, 294; violations of 189-191, 294
- Sioux Indians: **1.1**:19, 21, 27, 36, 44, 45, 51; **1.2**:36, 40, 43, 49, 50, 51; **1.3**:39; **1.4**:37, 38; uprising of 1862, **1.2**:73, 75; **2**:47-50, 87-93, 97-99, 112, 120, 134, 136, 171, 181, 183, 211, 221-224, 241, 252; **3**:8, 13, 15, 20, 32, 38, 83n, 84, 88, 91, 99, 103, 105, 108-110, 120, 183, 187, 189, 198, 200, 271, 273; **4**:6, 7, 21, 27, 31, 45, 46, 49, 73-76, 101, 103, 153, 154, 159, 163-176, 207-227, 233, 235; **5**:71, 72, 74, 84, 88, 149, 153, 159, 160, 162, 163, 220; hostilities in 1862, 15, 88; **6**:81, 215-218, 220, 264, 265; hostilities in Dakota and Montana, 68, 69, 70, 293; in Minnesota 50; as threat to Assiniboines and Mantannes, **8**:254-260; near Fort Berthold, **10**:12-46; 83-124. *See also* specific tribes by individual name; Dakota Conflict of 1862.
- Sioux treaties of 1851, **5**:15; of 1876, 88
- Sioux Valley News*, **3**:240
- Sioux Wood River, **3**:32
- Sioux-Ponca difficulties, **6**:63-66, 263-268
- Sir Alexander Mackenzie (Wrong), rev. of, **2**:129
- Sir James Douglas and British Columbia* (Sage), rev. of, **5**:257-258
- Sire, Joseph A., captain, **10**:64
- Sisseton (Fort Wadsworth), **2**:141
- Sisseton Indians, **1.4**:7; **3**:14; **4**:239, 240, 244 **6**:266; village of, **1.3**:34
- Sisters of the Propagation of the Faith, **5**:157
- Sitting Bear, Arikara Indian, **3**:50
- Sitting Bull, **1.1**:27, 31; **1.3**:57; **2**:91, 137; **4**:75, 76, 163, 164, 234; **6**:190, 269, 293; humorous incident concerning, **8**:187-188; sale of his horses in 1881, 297
- Sitting Bull: Champion of the Sioux* (Gabriel), rev. of, **7**:169-170
- Sitting Crow, **5**:39; Mrs. (niece of Scattered Corn), **3**9, **40**; **11**:16
- Six Horses* (Banning and Banning), **4**:276-277
- Six Years With the Texas Rangers* (Gillett), rev. of, **2**:63
- Sixty Years of Indian Affairs, Political, Economic, and Diplomatic, 1789-1850* (Harmon), rev. of, **8**:307-308
- Skartveldt, Paul, **1.4**:70
- Skattergaard farm, **7**:198, 200, 202
- Skidi Pawnee, **4**:247
- Skinner, Constance Lindsay, rev. of, **3**:218-219; review by, **7**:232
- Skunk Lake, (Makah, now Tiwaukan), **1.3**:34, 35, 36, 41; **2**:221
- Slab Town village site, **11**:89
- Slade, Aurora, **1.2**:59, 60; Samuel, **1.2**:59, 62; Theo., **1.2**:60; Thomas, **1.2**:63
- Slant Village (Mandan), **2**:55
- Slant Village, rebuilt at Fort Lincoln State Park, **8**:102, 107-110, **opp. 108**
- Slattery, W. J., **2**:215
- Slaughter, B. F., biographical sketch of, **1.2**:34-35; diary of, **1.2**:36-40; Jessamine (Mrs. J. A. Burgum), **1.2**:35, 68; Linnie, (Mrs. Albin Hedstrom), **1.2**:35; Phillip, **1.2**:34; Mrs. Linda, **1.2**:68; Rosalind, (Mrs. A. W. Dearborn), **1.2**:40
- Slave fortifications at Vicksburg, **4**:119
- Slidell, Confederate agent, **1.2**:25
- Slosson, Preston, review by, **5**:139-141; rev. of, 263-264
- Smallman, Amy Williams, reviews by, **5**:141-143, 265-267
- Smallpox epidemic of 1837 at the Fort Clark village, **4**:183; and the Teton Dakotas, **10**:171-172
- Smith Estate village site, **11**:96, 108
- Smith, Jim, **1.3**:52; Gen. Kirby, **1.2**:9; Capt. T. D., **1.3**:39; Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, **2**:110; Gen. A. J., 217; Arthur D. Howden, ed., rev. of, 145-146; Harry Y., 114, 214; John, 214; Joseph, 214; Dr. Lucius B., 121; D. B. B. teacher, **3**:145; Maud, 203; Arthur D. Howden, rev. of, **4**:65-66; Bill, mail carrier, 244; brothers, 157; Capt., 124, 132; Capt., of the Smithland posse, 158; Fred, 57; Gen., 53; Jeff, trader, 169, 223; Judge G. M., 96; \_\_\_\_\_, paymaster, **5**:114; Alice E., review by, 188-189; Arthur D. Howden, rev. of, 136-138; Bryon M., 74, 75; Col. Thomas A., 220, 222; Albert, **6**:79; Donald A. (Lord Strathcona and Mount Royal) 23, 26, 28, 39, 40, 111, 119, 121; Rev. N. W. [H.W.], gravesite of, **7**:53; Jesse, **7**:192; Donald A., **9**:151; Harry Y., **9**:76
- Smith, William, wood camp of, **8**:169
- Smith's raid, **2**:217
- Smithland, village in Iowa, **4**:155, 156, 157, 159; hotel in, 159; posse in, 155-159
- Smoky Hill River, **2**:161
- Snake and Soshone Indian war, **2**:157
- Snake Creek, **1.1**:21, **4**:244; **10**:11, 39n. 57
- Snake River, **1.3**:13, 58, 59; **2**:200, 270
- Snake River railway line, **1.3**:58
- Snelling, Col., **3**:13; Col. Josiah, **5**:235; Joseph, 236
- Snider, Dr. W. C., **1.4**:73
- Snow, John A., **6**:110, 111, 114
- Snyder, John, **1.1**:32
- Social Economics of North Dakota* (Gillette), rev. of, **11**:128
- Society for the Propagation of the Faith, **5**:156
- Soda Springs, **2**:270
- Soil: Its Influence on the History of the United States* (Hulbert), rev. of, **6**:90-91

*Soldier-Doctor of Our Army*, James B. Kimball, A, rev. of, **3:149-150**  
 "Soldiering in Dakota Territory in the Seventies: A Communication," **6:63-91**  
 Soldiers Home, Washington, D.C., **1.2:10, 13**  
*Soldiers of the Plains* (Byrne), rev. of, **1.1:65-66**  
*Some Memories of a Soldier*, rev. of, **3:219-220**  
 "Some of the Uses of a Historical Museum," **1.2:52-58**  
 "Some Official Aspects of the Fur Trade in the Northwest, 1815-1825," **6:201-209**  
 Son of Little Crow, capture of, **5:124**  
 Son-of-the-Stars, Arikara chief, **4:208, 209, 210**  
 Soo railroad, **1.3:57**  
 Sorenson, William, **2:213**  
 Sorlie, Gov. Arthur G., **1.1:73; 1.3:75; 1.4:72; 2:53**  
 Souris River, **2:170, 173, 179, 184**  
 South Dakota: **4:9, 17, 21, 23, 26, 29, 81, 93;**  
     population (1890-) in, **100;** archeological survey of, **7:152-154**  
*South from Hudson Bay* (Brill), rev. of, **4:277-278**  
 South Platte River, **2:270**  
 South West Company, **3:37**  
 South West Fur Company, **5:7-12**  
 Southern Minnesota railroad, **4:82, 83**  
 Southwest Company, **6:203, 204**  
 Souverly (or Badger Ferry) village site, **11:77**  
 Spalding, Burleigh F., **7:30**  
 Spangler, N. W., **6:228**  
 Spanish half-breeds, **4:231**  
 Spargo, John, **2:272**  
 Spaulding, S. S., **2:214**  
 Spear ranch, **1.1:31**  
 Spearfish, D.T., early history of, **5:91-92**  
 Speilman, Dr., G. H., **2:229**  
 Spellman, John, **4:188**  
 Spence, Thomas, **137**  
 Spencer, A. H., member of Lincoln's bodyguard, **1.2:70;** Rev. D. B., **1.4:73, 74;** George, **1.3:33, 38;** trading house of, **1.3:33, 38;** Capt. George C., **4:11**  
 Sperry village site, **11:50, 51, 57, 65, 68, 69, 81, 82**  
 Spike (Clark), rev. of, **2:231-232**  
 Spink (lawyer), **6:78**  
 Spink County, **4:94;** war in, **4:96**  
 Spirit Lake, Ia., **4:153, 154, 155, 160, 163**  
 Spiritwood Lake, **2:136**  
 Spokane Indians, **1.1:53**  
 Spokane, Wash., **1.1:52, 53; 1.3:58**  
 Spokesfield, Walter S., rev. of, **6:180-181**  
 Spotted Tail, chief of the Brule Sioux, **4:210, 10:184, 185, 189, 191;** Indian Agency, **6:307-309, 317**  
 Sprague, Isaac, **10:64, 74, 77**  
 Sprague's Pipit, observed by Audubon, **10:69-70, 72**  
 Spreng, Bishop Samuel P., **1.4:73**  
 Spring Creek, **1.1:14, 58**  
 Springfield, **4:92**  
 Spry, B. F., **3:214**  
 Spunk River, **3:25**  
 Square Butte Creek, **1.1:22, 2:170;** village site, **11:105**  
 Squaw Creek, **1.1:18, 58**  
 Squires, J. Duane, rev. of, **2:146-147;** biographical sketch by, **3:66-72;** article by, **3:209-212;** review by, **148;** review by, **4:65-66, 146, 146-148, 276-277;** review by, **5:258-259**  
 Squires, Lewis, Audubon's assistant, **10:64, 74**  
 St. Ann's parish, **9:105**  
 St. Anthony, Minn., **2:102, 111, 226**  
 St. Boniface (Winnipeg), **2:30, 31, 46;** parish of, **206; 5:152-154, 156, 159;** mission, **5:150, 152-155;** cathedral, **9:104**  
 St. Charles, Mo., **1.1:40, 41**  
 St. Clair's (Gen.) defeat to the Little Turtle confederacy, **4:163**  
*St. Cloud Democrat*, **2:104, 107, 109-111**  
 St. Cloud, Minn., **1.1:50; 1.4:37; 2:110, 111, 114, 137, 211, 212, 225, 226, 248, 249; 3:176**  
 St. Croix River, **2:100, 3:99, 190**  
 St. Denis, \_\_\_\_\_, accused Metis, **9:107**  
 St. Francis of the Lake, Que, **2:30**  
 St. Francois Xavier, **9:105**  
 St. George Lake, **2:226**  
 St. Germain, interpreter, **3:100**  
 St. John, N.Dak., **2:140, 4:1 02**  
 St. Joseph (Walhalla), **2:30, 51, 108**  
 St. Joseph Island, **3:28, 35, 84-89, 98, 99, 112**  
 St. Joseph, Mo., **4:52; 5:27, 49, 157, 158;** mission at, **157, 158**  
 St. Joseph's College of Shelbyville, Ky., **1.2:34**  
 St. Joseph's River, **3:109**  
 St. Louis Missouri Fur Company, **6:204**  
 St. Louis, Mo., **1.1:38, 39, 40; 1.2:36; 1.3:11, 12, 13, 14, 48; 1.4:14; 2:86, 87, 218, 239, 241, 242; 3:32, 159, 161., 163, 190; 4:5, 6, 8, 18, 48, 50, 53, 54, 55, 63, 187, 188, 209; 5:225, 228;** fur traders from, **6:203, 204**  
*St. Louis*, steamboat, **5:225**  
 St. Martin, Que, **2:30**  
 St. Michael's Lake (Devil's Lake), **5:164**  
 St. Nicholas hotel, stage station, **2:204**  
 St. Norbert, parish of, **2:206, 9:105;** conclave of September 17, 1870, **5:50**  
 St. Olaf settlement, D.T., site of Scandinavian settlement, **7:136**  
 St. Pau, **3:173, 177, 178, 212**  
 St. Paul and Duluth Railway, **1.3:57, 6:56**  
 St. Paul and Pacific Railway, **3:178; 4:83; 5:24; 6:51,**

- 53, 57
- St. Paul and Sioux City Railroad, 7:94
- St. Paul Church of Tarsus, established in Bottineau County, 10:239
- St. Paul Dispatch*, 2:142
- St. Paul Fire and Marine Insurance Company, 6:55
- St. Paul Globe*, 4:86
- St. Paul, Manitoba, and Pacific Railroad, 9:32-34. *See also* St. Paul, Minneapolis and Manitoba Railway.
- St. Paul, Minn., 1.1:50; 1.3:43, 49; 1.4:39; 2:49, 50, 96, 97, 101, 105-107, 114, 115, 131, 201, 212, 215, 221, 247, 248, 250, 263; 4:239, 245
- St. Paul, Minneapolis and Manitoba Railway (the St. Paul and Pacific), 5:24; 6:161
- St. Paul Pioneer and Democrat* (newspaper), 2:102-105, 9:70, 71
- St. Paul Pioneer Press*, 1.2:65; 1.3:55; views on Riel Rebellion, 9:150
- St. Paul's butte, 2:56
- St. Peter, Minn., 1.1:38, 42; 5:113, 114
- St. Peter's (Minnesota) River, 1.1:37, 38; 2:244; 3:8, 190; military post suggested at, 5:220
- St. Peter's Tribune*, 2:203
- St. Pierre, Joseph, 3:106n
- St. Simon, 5:200
- St. Vincent, 2:118, 215
- St. Vital, parish of, 2:206, 9:105
- Stadler and Kaufman cattle company, 1.1:74
- Stafford, \_\_\_\_\_, 6:314
- Stagecoach: old overland, 1.2:74; communication in North Dakota, 5:23; line established to Black Hills, 1876, 5:86; robberies of in Black Hills, 5:95-96; service to Dakota Territory, 6:57-60; in Minnesota, 42-57; to Montana, 54, 55; travel, Bismarck to Deadwood, 7:42-46; food during, 44; ferry used for, 45
- Stahl, John M., rev. of, 6:98-100
- Stallcop, James, fragments of diary of, 4:135, 136; letters of, 116-142; wounding of, 128, 130; M. W., 130
- Standing Bear, Indian chief, 6:271, 273, 274
- Standing Buffalo, Indian chief, 1.3:42
- Standing Bull, 4:26, 224
- Standing Moose, Sioux Indian, 3:116
- Standing Rock (Inyan Bosendata), 1.4:10
- Standing Rock Indian Agency, 1.1:28; 1.3:49; 4:251
- Stanley, Gen. D. S., 1.3:46, 47; 4:232; 5:76, 78, 160; 10:3, 4, report of, 10:187-189; Lord, 6:7, 9:111
- Stanley Sun*, 2:57
- Stanton, Edwin M., Secretary of War, 1.2:13, 24, 28
- Stanton Ferry village site, 11:83-84
- Stanton, N.Dak., 1.1:21, 22; 2:6, 53, 240, 243, 246; 4:85, 37; settled by Norwegians, 5:36
- Star Ranch, near Fort Buford, 8:296
- Star Robe, Arikara warrior, 4:208
- Star route mail and stage line, 1.3:52
- Star-in-Forehead, Indian chief, 4:156
- "State Geographic Board Report on North Dakota, The," 2:53-56
- State historic sites, 8:71-78
- State Historical Museum of Wisconsin, 1.2:52
- State Historical Society of North Dakota: 4:60, 185; survey of museum in 1929, 3:292-304; museum report of 1929, 4:62-64, 174; recent acquisitions of, 60-61; sponsor of history contest, 59; annual report of, 1930, 5:166-171; museum notes of, 133-135, 180-181, News and Comment, 54-47, 130-132, 177-179, 248-253; News and Comment, 1932, 6:82-85, 165-169, 239-243, 319-321; archeological survey by, 7:151; News and Comments, 162-168; museum notes of, 8:79-80, 142-143, 226, 311-313; biennial report of, 1940, 135-138; State Parks Report to, 1940, 8:138-141; dedication of Butte St. Paul, 284-294
- State Historical Society of South Dakota, paper given to, 11:272-281
- State parks, value of, 11:280
- State Record*, Bismarck, N.Dak., 1.3:74
- State recreational areas, 8:70-71
- State v. Rooney*, murder appeal of, 9:212
- Statistics showing the amount of land taken up in Dakota from 1877 to 1889, 4:92
- "Steamboating on the Red River of the North [history]," 2:100-119
- "Steamboating on the Red River of the North [personal account]," 2:201-216
- Steamboats: on the Missouri, 5:87-88; on the Mississippi, 6:42, 43, 44; on the Red River, 6:47, 48, 50, 53, 56, 57; 9:27-34, 69-85; description of, 83-85
- Steele County Farmers Press*, 4:59
- Steele County Old Settlers picnic, 4:59
- Steele, Gen. Sherman, 4:192, 193
- Steers, Walter, 3:14n
- Stefansson, Magnus, 6:153, 154
- Steinbrueck, E. R., 4:90, 11:101
- Stella Whipple*, steamboat, 5:108
- Stephenson, Martin, 3:239; George M., rev. of, 6:323-324; review by, 7:175-176
- Sterns, Charles P., 1.1:72
- Stevens, Amos, 1.1:64; A. E., 1.3:70; Blanche, 1.1:72, 73; J. H., frontiersman, 1.3:13; Gen. Isaac I., 3:278; O. A., article by, 10:63-82; review by, 11:128-129
- Stevenson, Donald, 3:248, 253
- Stevenson, Donald*, freighter, 5:87

Stewart, Adam, 3:193; Samuel, 6:79  
 Stewart, stage station, 2:205  
 Stickney, H. V., 1.3:73; 1.4:71; article by, 1.1:3-15; 2:58; William, 6:273  
 "Still Larger View of the So-called Yellowstone Expedition, A," 5:219-238  
 Stimmel, Smith, 1.4:75; biographical sketch of, 1.2:5; recollections of, 1.2:7-33, 70  
 Stinking River, 2:206  
 Stinking Water diggings, 2:263-267, 270  
 Stockton, Dr. F. E., 1.4:73  
 Stoltz, Fred, 3:289  
 Stone artifacts, of Indians, 11:25-26  
 Stone, Bostwick, and Company, 6:204  
 Stone, Sylvanus Whipple, Civil War letter from, 1.2:64-66; Elizabeth Knight (Mrs. Sylvanus), 1.2:64; Lewis, 2:103; William, 4:111, 113; Lewis, 9:70  
 Storhoff, Edward, 2:120  
 Storm Lake, 1.3:5; 1.4:36, 37  
 Stornoway, Orkney Islands, 1.4:50  
*Story of an American Indian, The* (Radin), rev. of, 3:76-77  
*Story of the Little Big Horn* (Graham), rev. of, 2:60-62  
*Story of the Red Man, The* (Seymour), rev. of, 4:148  
*Story of the Western Railways, The* (Reigel), rev. of, 1.3:77-78  
 Stover, J. C., 2:206  
 Strand, Mary Flemington, 1.1:73  
 Strang, Robert, 2:215  
 Strayer, Joseph, review by, 6:177-178  
 Stromness, Orkney Islands, 1.4:53  
 Strong, Frank J., 1.4:6, 7; Henrietta, 1.4:7; Wm. Duncan, article by, 8:157-166; Dr. W. D., geological findings of, 7:150, 151, 153; archeologist, 11:24, 38, 44, 46, 65  
 Stronther family of Kentucky, 1.2:34  
 Strool, N.Dak., 2:141  
 Stroud brothers, 1.1:59  
 Stroud, N.Dak., 1.1:61  
 Strout, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:132  
 Stump Lake, 2:140  
 Sturgeon Falls, Wis., 1.1:74  
 Sturgis, stagecoach stop, 7:45  
 Stutsman County, 4:57  
*Stutsman County Record*, 2:141, 228, 229; 3:73, 145; 4:57  
 Stutsman, Enos, lawyer and postmaster at Pembina, 5:50; 6:26, 36, 37  
 Sullivan, Edward, 1.4:69; Jerry, 1.1:78; Helen J., reviews by, 6:249, 252  
 Sully, Gen. Alfred, 1.1:19; 1.3:31; 2:84, 89, 90, 94, 96, 97, 220; report of 1864, 5:74, 123, 124; expeditions into Black Hills in 1864 and 1865,

74; 7:122, 123  
 Sully Springs, buffalo hunters at, 8:173  
 Sully's Hill, 2:55; Trail, 3:235, 10:49-51  
 Sulphur Springs, stagecoach stop, 7:44  
 Sumner, Charles, 6:6, 27  
*Sun and Saddle Leather* (Clark), rev. of, 2:231-232  
 Sun River, 2:92, 264; 3:270  
 Sundance, 9:174, 174n.  
 Sunday Island, 4:89  
 Sutaio Indians, 6:216, 220  
 Sutherland, estates of the Duchess of, 1.4:47  
 Sutherland, L. C., ed., article by, 1.1:35-45; James, Presbyterian elder, 9:97  
 Sutherlandshire, Scotland, 1.4:60  
 Swan, J. K., 2:215  
 Swan Lake, 4:96  
 Swan River, 2:105  
 Swearingen, Z., 5:90; 6:308  
 Swedish colony: 250 families settle at Glen Ullin, D.T., 4:91; settles in Morton County, 4:91; in Barnes County, 5:30  
 Sweet Briar Creek, 1.3:46  
 Sweet Water Lake, 3:242  
 Sweetser, reporter for the *Springfield Republican*, 1.4:6  
 Swift Runner, 4:210, 211, 214, 218, 219  
 Swihart, 4:192  
 Swinford, \_\_\_\_\_, 2:207  
 Swingle, F. B., 1.1:79  
 Swiss settlers: in Red River, 5:172; migration of from Red River 175

## T

Tache, Monseigneur, 2:32, 33, 46; 5:50, 159; 6:11, 22, 38, 39, 107-146; 9:140; Joseph Charles, 108, 142; Sir Etienne Pascal, 108  
 Tait, J. Wilfrid, review by, 5:185-187  
 Talbert, Jack (aka Jack Taylor), assistant ranch foreman, 8:298  
*Tales from Buffalo Land: The Story of Fort Buford* (Burdick), rev. of, 10:206-207  
 Taliaferro, Maj. Lawrence, 3:l00n, 194, 195, 197, 198, 199n; 10:176  
 Tallent, Mrs. Annie, 5:80, 83  
 Talon, M., 5:200  
 Tampa (Birch) Creek, 2:120  
 Tappan, S. F., 6:266; John E., 10:8, 20, 33, 36, 38n. 49, 84, 92, 111  
 Tarbell, Henry, horse rancher, 1.1:30, 8:297  
 Tarbelt, cattleman, 1.1:55  
 Taylor, N.Dak., settlement of, 4:89  
 Taylor, W. C., 1.2:73; Capt., 2:135, 136; Capt. Oscar, 123; Joseph Henry, articles by, 4:153-164;



- 165-173; 207-219; 220-226; 227-238, 239-246; James W. (special agent of the treasury dept.), 6:10-19, 23-30, 34, 35, 41; J. H., founder of Lincoln, D.T., 7:145; John Duncan, article by, 8:301-304; Joseph Henry, sketch of, 10:4
- Tecumseh, 3:48, 49, 83, 97, 101, 124
- Telegraph lines, construction in Dakota, 3:242, 243
- Tellner, A. G., 4:57
- Tennessee River, 2:218
- Tennison, Pete, 7:210, 215
- Tenny, Silas, 1.2:61; Temperance, 1.2:59
- Tepee Bottom, 1.1:26, 29
- Terry, Dr., 10:26, 44n. 105
- Terry, Elijah Stites, 1.4:73; Gen. Alfred, 2:61; 4:235, 237, 268; 5:79; 6:72, 192, 193, 194, 196, 294; 7:77
- Terry, steamboat, 3:219
- Terryville, D.T., 5:97
- Teton Dakota Indians: 3:116; 4:9, 21, 22; 6:192, 293; history of, 10:137-205; linguistic distinctions of, 152; enemies of, 148-149; effect of fur trade on, 154-146; affiliation with U.S. troops against the Arikaras, 169-170; struggles for territory, 171-190; reservation years of, 191-196
- Teton River, 2:263, 264; 4:9, 26, 27, 47
- Texas Jack, 6:68
- Tharaldson, Maj. Thomas, 1.2:67
- Thayer, Gen., 4:193
- Thellier, Antoine, 2:172
- Theodore Roosevelt State Park (North and South Units), 8:69
- Thibault, Father John, 5:154, 159; Vicar General, 6:23, 27, 119, 121
- Thielman, Vale P., 7:17, 18
- Thiemans, Charles B., river captain, 1.2:69
- Thiery, Pierre, 3:106n,
- Thimens, Capt. Charles B., 2:214
- Third Judicial District, 4:96
- Thoen, Lewis, 5:72
- Thom, Judge, 2:48; Adam, 9:109, 110
- Thomas and Arnett, ranchers, 8:300
- Thomas, Thomas, 5:175; Alfred Barnaby, rev. of, 6:251; Cyrus, theory of, 11:161, 164, 165
- Thompson, E. B., 1.3:72; Harold, 1.4:73; Ole, stage station of, 2:202, 203; William, 3:160; M. P., 7:30; David, early explorer, 9:115, 116, 11:11, 33, 34, 72, 113; Hugh, merchant, 9:29-31
- Thomson, Mrs. J. H. S., 1.1:72; J. H. S., 2:140
- Thomson, Charles, 1.3:59
- Thorlakson, Pall, Ami Magnusson, and Richard Beck, article by, 6:150-164
- Thorlaksson, Arni, 6:154; Haraldur, 160; Rev. Pall, 150, 151, 152
- Thornton, Arthur, 2:215; (British minister to U.S.), 6:30, 31
- Thorson, Harald, 6:161
- Thousand Island, Dickinson's camp at, 3:25, 38,
- Three Rivers, Que., 2:80
- Three Sevens Bottoms Ranch, 1.1:6, 10, 29, 8:298
- Three Z ranch, 2:141
- Thum, M. C., agent for Durfee and Peck, 10:22, 43n. 99
- Thunder Bay, 3:210
- Thuring, Alfred, 4:59
- Thwaites, Reuben Gold, *Original Journals of the Lewis and Clark Expedition*, 1804-1806, 1.4:16-19, 23-26, 29, 32, 33, 36
- Tibbles, T. H. 272, 273
- Tiger, steamboat, 8:169
- Tigress, U.S. vessel, 3:113, 114
- Timber Creek, 1.1:59
- Tissot, Father, 5:155
- Titus, S. S., 2:218
- Tiwaukan Lake (also Skunk or Makah), 1.3:35
- To-to-win, Dickson's wife, 3:14, 202
- Tobacco Garden creek, 1.1:17
- Tobano, 4:27
- Tod, David, Governor of Ohio, 1.2:8-10
- Todd, John Wesley, river captain, 1.2:69; Joe, river captain, 1.2:69; Leslie, river captain, 1.2:69; Nels, river captain, 1.2:69; Capt. John B. S., sutler at Fort Randall, 7:27, 7:117
- Tohill, Louis Arthur, three-part article by, 3:5-49; 3:83-128, 3:182-203
- Tolic Lake, 1.4:12
- Tomah, Menominee chief, 3:108
- Tompkins, J. H., 2:228
- Tongue River, 2:196, 197
- Toren, E. Clifford, 1.4:73
- Tornado, as experienced by K. E. Glaspell, 8:184-185
- Toronto, 1.4:57
- Toronto Globe*, 2:105, 207; and the Riel insurrection, 6:20, 21
- Tosagi, Wapekuta Santee chief, 4:154
- Tough Timber, D.T., 2:95; 3:167
- Tower City, D.T., 4:97, 7:40
- Tower City Herald* (newspaper), 6:230
- Towers and Gudgeon, cattle company, 1.1:29
- Towner, N.Dak., 2:180
- Townsend Brothers cattle company, 1.1:59
- Townsend, Sam, river captain, 1.2:69; 2:214
- Townsland, river captain, 1.2:69
- Tracey, Minn., 4:82
- Trade goods, archeological evidence of, 11:26-27
- Traill County Tribune*, 58
- Traill, Walter J. S., 2:205, 9:81
- Trailmakers of the Middle Border* (Garland), rev. of,

1.2:76-77  
*Trans-Mississippi West, The* (Willard and Goodykoontz, eds.), rev. of, 5:143  
 Travelling museum of Columbia Historical Expedition, 1.1:53  
 Traverse de Sioux, 1.1:37, 44  
 Treat at Fort Kiowa, between the U.S. and Teton Dakotas, 10:171  
 Treaties with Indian, 4:8, 21, 26, 31, 35, 36, 103  
 Treaty Commission of 1825, 4:23  
 Treaty of Paris, 3:196  
 Treaty of Traverese des Sioux, 5:15  
 Treaty of Utrecht, 3:196  
 Tree rings, research about, 11:6, 276-277  
 Tregent, Alex, 9-11  
 Trenier, Antoine, 2:257  
*Trent*, British steamer, 1.2:25  
 Trinka, Zdena, rev. of, 8:132-133  
 "Trip Over the Plains of Dakota in 1865: from the Diary of L. K. Raymond, Company I, Third Illinois Cavalry," 2:220-226  
 "Trip Through the Red River Valley in 1864, A," 1.4:37-40  
 Tripp, Capt. C., 7:123  
 Trotter, Reginald G., rev. by, 5:254-255  
 Trou Butte, 2:89  
 Troyes, de, 5:203, 204  
 Truax, John, 1.3:52; Allen L., articles by, 2:5-22; 239-246; C. F., 228  
 Trudeau, Jean Baptiste, voyageur, 2:18  
 Trumbull, Sir William, 5:210, 212, 214  
 Truscot, J. L., 1.1:29  
 Truteau, Jean Baptiste, trader with Dakotas, 3:50, 51; 10:160  
 Turner County, D.T., 4:96; home to Mennonite immigrants, 7:14  
*Turner County Herald* of Hurley, 4:88  
 Turner, Frederick Jackson, rev. of, 7:174-175  
 Turtle Creek, 4:216, 217; 10:11, 38n. 55; (or Flaming Arrow) village site, 11:51, 57, 71, 83  
 Turtle Lake, N.Dak., 1.2:67; Wis., 1.3:57  
 Turtle Mountain Chippewa Indians, 4:102; reservation of, 102  
 Turtle Mountains: 1.1:50; 1.3:17, 20, 21, 74; 2:89, 56, 140; flora and fauna of, 9:117, 120; settlement of, 5:33; Verendrye's expedition through, 8:251-254  
 Turtle River, 1.1:37, 45; 2:176, 180-192, 209; stage station at, 205; 3:233  
 Turtle River State Park: 8:69-70; history and description of, 147-156; geological features, 148-149; flora and fauna of, 149-150; early inhabitants of area near, 150-151; bonanza farming near, 151; development of structures at, 152-153; bathhouse and pool built at, 153, opp.

153; camping and picnic areas at, 154-155, opp. 153; modern improvements to, 155-156; geology of, 10:245-261; specific topographical features in, 257-261  
 "Turtle River State Park," 8:147-156  
 Turtle Valley Ranch, 4:234  
 Tveten, Sven, 1.3:21  
 Twin Lake, 2:211  
 Twining, W. H., chief astronomer, boundary commission, 9:116  
 Two Bears, Indian chief, 4:76, 208, 209, 214, 215, 220; 5:163; 10:5, 37n. 38  
 Two Bulls, Indian chief, 4:218  
 Two Kettle band from the Crow Creek Agency, 4:210  
 Two Moon, Indian leader, 6:200  
 Two Mountain Lake, 2:80  
 Two Rivers, 2:190, 196  
 Twyman, Kentucky sheep man, 1.1:42  
*Tycony*, steamboat, 3:168  
 Tyler, John, 1.1:32; Evan S., 2:182  
 Tylers River, 4:24  
 Tyndall, 4:82

## U

U Bar ranch, 1.1:32  
 U.S. Flag, regard for, by Dakota Indians, 9:169-170  
 U.S. Medical School at Louisville, 1.2:34  
*U.S. vs. Allen*, and Judge Amidon, 8:95-96  
 Uhlman, J. M., 1.1:59  
 Uhlmann, Richard P., ant collection of, 11:231  
 Uken, Clara, great-granddaughter of Dickson, 3:203  
 Umatilla Indians, 1.1:53  
 Uncpapas. *See* Hunkpapa Sioux Indians.  
*Under Your Feet* (King), rev. of, 10:263-264  
 Union City, Tenn., 1.2:37  
 Union Light Guard, 1.2:10  
 Union Pacific Railway, 2:157; 3:168, 244, 253, 256; 6:58; competition with Northern Pacific Railway, 5:76, 77;  
 Union soldiers: attitude toward election of 1864, 4:132; toward slavery, 119; toward Lincoln, 119; burning Columbia, S.C., 137, 138; effect of Civil War on, 120. *See also* Civil War letters.  
*Union*, steamboat, 10:71  
 Union Township, 4:59  
*United States After the World War, The* (Malin), rev. of, 5:139-141  
 "United States and the British Northwest, 1865-1870, The," 6:5-41  
 United States land office, 4:95  
 United States, national population trends in, 9:180-184; charts, 183, 185, 187, 189, 191

United States opposition to Red River expedition, 6:34  
*United States Since 1865, The* (Hacker and Kendrick), rev. of, 7:64-66  
 United States Treaty with the Santees in 1851, 4:154  
 University of Edinburgh 1.4:41  
 University of North Dakota, 1.1:49  
 University of Wisconsin, 1.2:54  
 Unruh, Daniel, leader of Mennonite immigrants, 7:13  
*Upper James River Valley, The* (booklet), 6:230  
 Upper Mississippi Valley Historical Expedition, 1.1:50  
 Upper Missouri country, 4:211, 227  
 "Upper Missouri River Valley Aboriginal Culture in North Dakota, The," 11:5-126  
 Upper Strawberry Lake, 4:243, 245  
 "Use of the Crude Hypochlorite Solution on the Plains of Dakota At the Time of Custer, and Its Use Today as Refined and Perfected by Dakin-Carrel, The," 8:301-304  
 Utah Northern railway, 3:169

## V

Valley City, N.Dak., 2:120, 121, 140; 4:58, 97; 7:40  
 Valley of the Upper Mill Creek, 4:154  
 "Value of Historical Societies in the Plains States, The," 11:272-281  
 Van Driesche, William, assistant to Marquis de Mores, 8:6, 9  
 Van Dyke, Dr. V. H., 1.4:69  
 Van Hook, N.Dak., 4:184  
 Van Horn, Lt. William McCadden, 10:7-8, 37n. 44  
 Van Meter, A. C., 3:234; Charles Luther, great-grandson of Dickson, 203; John T., great-grandson of Dickson, 203; Mary, granddaughter of Dickson 203  
 Van Ostrand, Ferdinand A., biographical sketch of, 9:219-221; **opp.** 219; diary of, part one, 9:219-242; family history of, 239-240n.; diary of, part two, 10:3-46; part three, 10:83-124  
 Van Swearingin, St. Joseph, 4:16, 20, 33, 45  
 Vanderbilt Trading Post village site, 11:76  
 Vangsness, K. M., pioneer, 3:145  
 Varner, Catherine, Civil War letters to, 4:116-142; 186-196; 266-270; John, 188  
 Vasquez, trader, 3:268  
 Veblin, S. Dak., 1.3:35  
 Velocipede, ridden at Fort Berthold, 10:22  
 Venum, G. W., 2:141  
 Verendrye bridge, 2:54  
 Vermilion River, 3:15, 234  
 Vermilion, S.Dak., 2:90, 3:234, 238; site of first land office, 7:118, 145  
 Verrill, Alpheus Hyatt, rev. of, 1.4:75-76  
 Versailles, Ken., 1.1:41, 42  
 Vestal, Stanley, rev. of, 2:273-274; rev. of, 4:145; review by, 7:170-171; rev. of, 169-170  
 Veteran's Reserve corps, 1.2:28  
 VI ranch, 1.1:18  
 Vicksburg, campaign of, 1.2:19; siege of, 4:120, 121, 123, 192, 194; capture of, 270; 5:113, 122  
 Victory-Dance, of the Dakota Sioux Indians, 9:167-178  
 Vigilance Committee, in the Little Missouri region, 8:8  
 Vigilantes, 1.1:58; in Montana, 8:177  
 Villard, Henry, rev. of, 7:66-67  
 Villard, N.Dak., 1.3:24, 25, 27, 28  
 Villiers, Lord, 5:214, 215  
 Vincent, Thomas, 5:175  
 Virginia City, Mont., 2:96, 267, 269; 3:164  
 Virginia families, 1.2:34  
 Vitt, H. A., 2:214  
 Volga, D.T., 4: 82, 83  
 Volger, Sgt. Maj., 245  
 Volin, D.T., 4:82  
 Volin, Joseph, 3:245  
 Von Hoffman, Louis A., New York banker, 8:4, 5  
 Vondracek, Felix J., reviews by, 5:138-139, 6:174-175, 251; 7:176-177, 230-231; 11:282-283  
 Voohis, Ernest, rev. of, 6:96  
 Vosper, Edna, review by, 7:180-181  
*Voyageur, The* (Nute), rev. of, 6:244  
 Voyageurs, 9:94, 97  
 Vulture River (Wild Rice), 2:198, 200

## W

W Bar ranch, 1.1:6, 10  
*W. J. Lewis*, steamboat, 3:163  
 Wabash River, 1.1:42; 3:14, 17, 98, 101  
 Wabasha, 3:84, 99, 117  
 Wade, Deacon, rancher, 1.1:29, 8:298; William V., 1.2:67; 1.3:72, 74; Mark Sweeten, rev. of, 7:179-180  
 Wadsworth ranch, 1.1:17  
 Wagner, John, 6:314  
 Wagoner, C. H., 5:92  
 Wahl, James M., 7:17-19  
 Wahpeton, D.T., 4:83  
*Wahpeton Gazette* (newspaper), 6:230  
*Wahpeton Globe*, 1.3:74 ;1.4:71  
 Wahpeton Indians, 3:16, 6:266  
 Wahpeton, N.Dak., 2:141, 3:172  
 Wakantanka, explained, 9:167-169; 167n.-168n.  
*Wake of the Prairie Schooner, The* (Paden), rev. of,

- 11:221  
Wakeman, Mrs. J. D., 2:141  
*Walcott Reporter*, 3:145, 146  
Waldo, Edna LaMoore, review by, 7:184  
Waldron, Jane E., Dickson's great-granddaughter, 3:203  
Walhalla, N.Dak., 1.1:77; memorial service for pioneers at, 1.4:72; 2:80, 51, 55  
*Walk~in-the-Water*, steamboat, 3:190  
Walker, M. O., 6:44-46; Major, 65, 66, 270; expedition of, 6:65-68  
Walker's camp, railroad headquarters, 1.3:55  
Walkerton, Upper Canada, 2:247  
Wall, O. G., excerpts from diary of, 1.3:40; 1.4:11; *Recollections of the Sioux Massacre*, note, 1.3:33; portions of the diary of, 2:128; P. P., 6:227  
Walla Walla Indians, 1.1:53  
Walla Walla, Wash., 2:96  
Wallace, Gen. Lew, 1.2:20; W. W., 1.3:57; C. S., 2:218; W. S., ed., rev. of, 7:177-179  
Wallin, John, 2:228  
Walling, \_\_\_\_\_, surveyor, 2:210  
*Walsh County Press*, 2:148  
Walsh, George H., 6:228, 7:29  
Wambole, Louis, 3:202  
Wamhole, Helen, Dickson's great-granddaughter, 3:205  
Wamsley, trader, 4:231  
Wanata, Indian chief, 1.1:44, 45  
Wanatchee Indians, 1.1:53  
Wanel, General Charles, 1.2:35  
Wannegan, \_\_\_\_\_, 8:10, 11  
Wannigan (John Reuter), 1.1:30  
Wanzer, Charles, 2:209, W. C., 3:180  
Wapekuta Santees, 3:16, 4:154  
War Department of the U. S., 1.2:9, 17, 28, 29  
War of 1812, 5:5, 6, 219, 236  
War of the Revolution, 1.2:61  
War of the Spanish Succession, 5:218  
Ward County, 4:94  
*Ward County Independent*, 1.2:72; 1.3:74; 2:228  
Ward Indian village site, 11:17, 53, 66, 81  
Ward, Joe, Hidatsa Indian, 4:184  
*Ward of the Redskins* (Hargreaves), rev. of, 4:200  
Wardrope, Victor C., 1.1:77  
Wardwell, F. A., 2:229, 3:74  
Ware, Joseph, rev. of, 7:66-67  
Warfel, Lindat, 1.2:35  
Warfield, H., 2:215; W. S., 215  
Warfington, Richard, 2:21  
Warnock, J. C., 6:228  
*Warpath and Cattle Trails* (Collins), rev. of, 3:216-217  
Warren, Al, buffalo hunter, 8:168  
Warren, Lieut. G. K., expedition of into the Black Hills, 1857, 5:73, 74; 6:292, 304; topographical engineer, survey of Black Hills, 10:182  
Warren, Minn., 7:111, 112  
Warren ranch, 1.1:10  
*Warrior Who Fought Custer*, A (Marquis), rev. of, 6:254  
Warriuna River, 3:17  
Washburn, N.Dak., 1.1:22; 2:10; settled by Norwegians, 5:36  
*Washburn Times* (newspaper), 6:230  
Washburn Township, Griggs County, 4:97  
Washburn's ranch, 1.3:54  
Washegamoish, hunter, 2:184  
Washington, D.C., 1.2:7-10, 19, 20, 23, 29, 30; 4:6, 20, 24, 140, 142, 209; in 1865, 140, 141, 269  
Washington Elm, gavels from, 1.3:72  
Water, as an agent in landscape formation, 10:248-251  
Water-works in Deadwood, 7:56  
Waters, Lt., 4:26, 28  
Watertown, D.T., 4:82, 86, 92  
*Watertown Times*, 4:85  
Watson Homestead village site, 11:94  
*Wave*, steamboat, 2:6, 101  
Wayne, Gen., 3:44, 99  
Wayne's Treaty, 3:96  
We-kin-yan-duta (Red Thunder), 3:15  
Wear, Capt., 4:41  
Weather at Pembina, 1807-1808, 5:239  
Weaver, Chris, 10:26, 44n. 106  
Webb, Walter Prescott, rev. of, 6:245  
Webber, Jerry, 9:76  
Webber, Jerry, river captain, 1.2:69; 2:114, 201, 208, 214  
Weber, Neal A., ant collection of, 11:231  
Webster, D.T., 4:83  
Wehe, Mrs. A. C., 2:142  
Weick, Mrs. Alvina, 3:214, 4:59  
Weiser, Dr. Joseph S., 2:120  
Welburn, John, 4:191  
Welch, Maj. A. B., 1.2:68; Rev; J. E., 1.3:13; Steve, 2:140, 141  
Welles, Gideon, Secretary of the Navy, 1.2:25  
Wellington, Duke of, 3:128  
Wellington mines, 2:247, 271  
Wellman, Frank A., review by, 5:187-188  
*Wells Atlas* (newspaper), 6:226  
Wells, E. P., 1.3:57; E. P., 6:228; Frank, 79  
Welte, Herbert D., rev. of, 2:149  
Welty, Raymond L., articles by, 2:85-99; 2:155-167  
Wemett, William Marks, 1.2:72; rev. of, 2:145; article by, 6:292-301  
Wesley, Edgar B., articles by, 5:219-238, 6:201-209; review by, 324-325

West Point, Miss., 2:217  
 West, Rev. John, HBC chaplain, journal of, 9:98, 99  
 West, Willis Mason, death of, 5:251  
 Westensee, William 59  
*Western, Engineer*, steamboat, 5:228, 232; 10:64  
*Western Journal and Civilian*, 3:278  
 Western Meadowlark, observed by Audubon, 10:66  
 Western Ranches Company (VVV), 8:296  
*Western*, steamboat, 3:169, 249; 10:114, 116, 119, 123n. 155  
*Western World*, western newspaper, 7:10  
 Wetersoon, or A-wach-ha-wa village, 2: 5  
 Wetzstein village site, 11:106  
 Wharton, Alfred, 1.4:9  
 Wheat growing: excitement about, 1.1:24; in Red River Valley, 7:97-113; cost of production, 105; threshing, 197, 198; planting, 208  
 Wheatland, N.Dak. 2:132, 4:59, 7:40  
 Wheaton, Col. Lloyd, 2:206, 6:138  
 Wheeler and Wilson sewing machine, 1.3:72  
 Wheeler, George C., and Esther W. Wheeler, article by, 11:231-271  
 Wheelock, Buck, in Eden, D.T., 7:147; Ralph W., 33  
*When the West is Gone* (Paxson), rev. of, 5:138-139  
 Wherry, Jesse, 7:117  
 Whetstone Creek, 2:92; Indian agency, 3:243, 4:210  
 Whetstone River, 1.3:38  
 Whipple, Bishop, of Minnesota 1.4:8; 2:134  
 Whistler, Maj., expedition of, 10:33, 46n. 118  
 White, \_\_\_\_\_, Durfee and Peck agent, 10:16, 42n. 83  
*White Bear*, boat, 4:13-16, 18, 24, 30, 49, 50  
*White Buffalo* (Hoffine), rev. of, 8:132  
 White Buffalo Robe village site, 11:113  
 White Bull, chief of the lower Minneconjous, 4:226; village site of, 11:85  
 White Cow band, 2:27  
 White Creek, 2:225  
 White Earth agency, 1.4:42; 2:134  
 White Earth Creek village site, 11:8, 12, 84  
 White Earth River (Little Muddy), 1.4:33  
 White Heron Lake (Bull Head), 1.3:32, 38  
 White Horse Plain, settlement of, 5:176  
 White House (ranch), 1.2:9, 10, 17; 8:299; burning of stables at, 1.2:15  
 White, Lt., 1.2:43, 51; Gov. Frank, of N.Dak., 1.2:67; James, 2:215; James D., 214; W. H., 4:58; William H., 5:38  
 White Mud River, 2:169  
 White Paint Creek, 4:9  
 White Plain Creek (Bazill creek), 4:18  
 White Polar Bear Lake, 2:226  
 White River, 1.1:41; 1.2:38; 1.3:14; 4: 48  
 White Shield, Arikara chief, 4:211, 225, 226; 10:100, 121n. 138  
 White Swan stage station, 3:238  
 White Tail Deer Creek, 2:266  
 White Wood Lakes, 2:256  
 Whitehead, Major, Indian agent, 2:134  
 Whites forbidden to go into Black Hills, 5:75-83  
 Whitestone Hill, battle of, 1.1:73, 2:89  
 Whitman, Joseph, 2:104  
 Whitmore, Capt., 4:53  
 Whitney Brothers, 2:214  
 Whitney, E. H., 1.3:41; Charles T., 6:43  
 Whitney Springs, stagecoach stop, 7:44  
 Whitney Transportation company, 2:214  
 Wibaux, Pierre, 8:20, 299, 300  
 Wicker, James, 4:245; 10:17, 42n. 85, 83, 84, 113  
 Wickham, P. B., 4:91  
*Wisconsin Magazine of History*, 1.1:79  
 Wieland, John, 2:123  
 Wigness, Fred, 1.4:13  
 Wilcox, Justus, 4:191; Lloyd, reviews by, 8:219-220, 307-308; 10:125-126; 11:128  
*Wild Bill and His Era: The Life and Adventures of James Butler Hickock* (Connelley), rev. of, 7:228-229  
*Wild Horses and Gold* (Page), rev. of, 7:184  
*Wild Men of the West* (Sabin), rev. of, 4:146  
 Wild Rice River, 1.4:9; 2:104, 183, 198, 200, 210, 212, 253  
 Wilder, Amherst, H., 10:23, 43n. 101  
 Wilder and Company, 10:24. *See also* Amherst H. Wilder.  
 Wilgus, Curtis, rev. of, 8:309-310  
 Wilhelm, Prince Paul, duke of Wurtenburg, 1.3:13, 14  
 Wilkes, Captain, 1.2:25  
 Wilkie, Augustine, 2:123  
 Wilkins, A. R., 2:140  
 Wilkinson, Gen. James, 3:33, 35, 39, 88; Mahlon, 7:118  
 Will and Benly, ranchers, 8:299  
 Will, George F., 1.1:16, 22; 1.2:71; 3:213; 4:60, 63; articles by, 3:50-65; 4:247-265; 5:38-48; 7:150-161; 8:3-23, 179-183; 11:272-281; reviews by, 8:132, 132-133, 310; 10:207; 11:284-285  
 Will, George P., and Thad C. Hecker, article by, 11:5-126  
 Willamette River, 1.3:59  
 Willard, A. M., rev. of, 1.1:65; president of the Burlington railroad, 1.3:59  
 Willard and Goodykoontz, eds., rev. of, 5:143  
 Willcox, Peter F., 1.1:73, 74  
 William, Gen. E. A., 2:143  
 William III, 5:197, 204, 208, 210, 213-218  
*William Robinson*, steamboat, 1.2:69, 2:216  
 Williams, Chauncey, Dickson's grandson, 3:203; Forrest, Dickson's grandson, 203; Helen,

- Dickson's granddaughter, 203; Luther, Dickson's grandson, 203  
*Williams County Farmers Press*, 1.3:74; 1.4:69; 3:145, 213; 4:57, 58  
 Williams County, N.Dak., 1.4:72  
*Williams County Newsmen*, 1.3:74  
 Williams, Gen. Erastus A., 4:198; Lt. G. A., 239; D. D., ranch of, 7:192  
 Williams village site, 11:103  
 Williamsburg Assembly, 1.2:34  
 Williamson, Rev. T. S., 6:220  
 Willis A. Gorman Post, G. A. R., 2:218  
 Willis, Jack, rev. of, 6:324-325  
 Williston, N.Dak., 1.4:33, 72; market for Hofflund settlement, 5:36  
 Willoughby, Amherst, partner in stagecoach line, 6:44  
 Willoughby and Powers stagecoach line, 6:44  
 Willow Creek, stage station, 3:234  
 Willow River, 1.3:17, 20, 21  
 Willson, Beckles (author), 6:111  
 Wilmot, Allen, trader, 3:24-29, 39, 91  
 Wilson, Capt., 1.3:44; Alexander, *American Ornithology*, 1.4:20, 21, 22, 26; P., Indian agent at Fort Kiowa, 4:21, 45; J. P., firm of St. Louis, 6:54; Winchell, Dr. N. H., 6:295, 297; Xavier, 10:8, 32, 38n. 48; Gilbert L., field notes of, 11:67  
 Winchester, Judge Walter H., 1.1:32; 1.2:68  
 Wind, as an agent in landscape formation, 10:253-254  
 Wind River reservation, Wyoming, 1.3:15  
 Windom, Sen. William, 7:26  
 Windsor, member of Lewis and Clark, expedition, 1.4:34  
 Winegar, Robert, 6:224  
 Wing River, 2:251  
 Wing, Stephen, Durfee and Peck employee, 10:23, 27, 95, 103, 122n. 143  
 Winnebago Indians, 3:88, 99, 107, 109, 110, 183, 200; 6:218  
 Winnipeg and Western Transportation company, 2:118  
 Winnipeg, Manitoba, 1.1:77; 1.4:37, 51, 60; 2:30, 31, 54, 55, 114-118, 140, 204, 206, 207, 209, 210, 213. *See also* Fort Garry.  
 Winnipeg River, 2:170, 3:211  
 Winona and St. Peter Railroad Company, 6:52  
 Winona and St. Peter line of the Northwestern railroad, 4:82  
 Winona, Minn., 2:121  
 Winship, George B., 1.2:72, 6:228  
 Winston Bros., 1.3:53  
 Winston, Tom, scout, 5:80, 81  
 "Winter of 1807-1808 at Pembina, North Dakota: Alexander Henry's Journal of the Weather," 5:239-247  
 Winter, William H., rev. of 7:66-67  
 Wintering River, 2:257, 4:246  
 Wirt, Rev. \_\_\_\_\_, 4:95  
 Wirth, Fremont P., writer, 1.3:72  
 "Wisconsin and Other Notes," 2:58-59  
 Wisconsin Archeological Society, 1.2:58  
 Wisconsin, description of, trip to, and settlement in by Thomas Slade, 1.2:63; early days in, 4:112  
 Wisconsin Historical Society, 2:59  
 Wisconsin River, 3:12, 18, 21, 25, 38, 39, 84, 86, 95, 109  
 Wise, Jennings C., rev. of, 6:326-327; review by, 328-330  
 Wisenberg, M., 6:227  
 Wishek, Mrs. J. H., 2:139  
 Wishram, Ore., 1.1:52  
 Witcher Company, 5:82  
 Witcher, Ephrim, 5:82; N. L., 82; \_\_\_\_\_, 6:304  
*With Pen and Pencil on the Frontier in 1851: The Diary and Sketches of Frank Blackwell Mayer* (Heilbron), 7:58-59  
 Witt, Frank, 6:228  
 Wittke, Carl, review by, 7:177-179  
 Wolf Pawnees of Nebraska, 4:209, 231  
 Wolsley, Col., 6:34, 129, 130  
 Women's Relief Corps, 1.3:75  
 Wood Lake, 1.3: 41, 5:116  
 Wood, Major, 2:52; W. H., 144; G. W., 5:72; J. A., 6:317  
 Wood River, 1.4:14  
 Woodburn, James A., writer, 1.1:79  
 Woodman, George F., 1.1:30, 32  
 Woodpecker, observed by Audubon, 10:69  
 Woods Hills, 4:12, 13, 50  
 Woodsmen, George F., 8:297  
 Woodvine, A. C., 4:191, 193  
 Woolly, Col., 4:53  
 Woonsocket, 4:95, 96  
 Worecore (Warecore), 4:32  
 World War I: and the treatment of German-Americans, 8:97-99; celebration of victory by Dakota Indians, 9:167-173  
 World's Industrial and Cotton Centennial Exposition, Dakota exhibit at, 7:22  
 Worthington and Sioux Falls railway, 4:82  
 Wounded Knee, massacre at, 10:194  
 Wovoka, Paiute Indian prophet, 10:139, 193  
 Wragg, Lt. Samuel, 4:25, 48  
 Wray, clerk at Fort Union, 1.2:42  
 Wright, Beverly, & Company, 3:287  
 Wright, Dana., 1.1:72; 1.2: 72; 1.4:6, 96; articles by,

- 1.3:30-45; 1.4:5-13; Gen., 1.2:20, 21; Kenneth, 1.4:6; Col. G., 2:162; Dana, article by, 2:120-128; W. H., special correspondent for the *Sioux City Weekly Journal*, 5:89; Col. Dana, 7:155; Lewis, 7:218-224, 227
- Writing Rock, 1.4:10
- Wrong, George M., review by, 7:62-63
- Wrong, Hume, rev. of, 2:149
- Wybrant, H. P., 2:214; J., 215
- Wykoff, N.Dak., 4:113
- Wyman, magician at Fort Berthold, 10:83-86
- Wynkoop, Maj., 6:314
- Wyoming, 1.2:41
- XYZ**
- X Y Company, 2:54, 150, 168, 171
- Yager, George, 2:215; Willard E., rev. of, 146-147
- Yankton, D.T., 4:17, 92; county, 98; assistance to immigrants, 7:15-16; territorial capital, 7:27, 28, 115, 130-133, 145
- Yankton Indian agency, 1.1:79, 2:90; 3:234, 238
- Yankton Indians, 3:14, 15; 5:159, 163; 6:266
- Yankton Press and Dakotian*, 3:167n, 239, 249
- Yankton, S.Dak., 1.1:20; 1.2:35, 36, 74; 1.3:32; 2:88, 90, 131, 132, 136; 3:160, 161, 162, 164, 165, 168, 170, 171, 234, 238, 241
- Yankton Weekly Dakotian*, 3:234
- Yankton-Pierre stage route, 3:245
- Yanktonnais Sioux, 3:14, 109; 4:9, 21, 22, 48, 76, 164, 170, 208, 209, 214
- Yeager, Jacob, 6:79
- Yelle, James, 2:215; N., 2:201, 215
- Yellow Bird, 4:249, 250
- Yellow Earth River, 1.3:38; 5:111
- Yellow Medicine, 1.3:41
- Yellow Medicine River, 5:105, 116
- Yellow, The, Indian hunter, 2:27
- Yellow. *See* The Yellow.
- Yellow-headed Blackbird, observed by Audubon, 10:65
- Yellowstone expedition of 1825, 4:5, 10; 5:221, 238; perspective on, 219-238
- Yellowstone Kelly, mail-carrier, 4:166, 6:75
- Yellowstone National Park 232
- Yellowstone River, 1.2:35, 40, 41; 1.3:10, 56; 1.4:34, 36; 2:88, 97, 239; 3:159, 162, 268; 4:5, 8, 40-44, 73, 75, 234, 235, 239
- Yellowstone*, steamboat, 3:159, 275; 6:77, 224
- Yeoyer, Professor A. F., 4:115
- York Factory, 1.4:54, 57, 58; 3:95, 102, 113, 173
- York, Negro servant of Capt. Clark, 1.1:9; 1.4:14
- Young, Capt. Augustus B., 2:102, 103, 105, 106; A. M., 56; Capt. Jesse B., 102, 103, 105, 106, 114, 127, 215; Mrs., 129; A. R., 3:174; Jesse B., 174, 177; Sir John (Governor General of Canada), 6:31, 117, 122-127, 141; R. H., 228; Capt. Augustus R., 9:69-70; Jessie B., 69-71, 76; Farmer, rancher, 8:299
- Young Man's Butte, 1.3:51, 52, 54
- Young Smoke, Indian chief, 4:19
- Young Two Bears, Sioux chief, 4:218, 225
- Yule, N.Dak., 1.1:29
- Zahl, Doc, rancher, 8:300
- Zahn, Frank, 1.2:68
- Zarracker, B. J., sheriff, 9:29
- Zenith Magazine*, 1.2:71
- Zetterberg, Mrs. Mary, 1.1:72
- Ziner, Paul and Ole, ranchers, 8:299